DOCUMENT RESUME

ED 304 104 IR 013 662

AUTHOR Mann, Denise, Ed.; Spigel, Lynn, Ed.
TITLE Television and the Female Consumer.
PUB DATE Jan 88
NOTE 235p.
PUB TYPE Book/Product Reviews (072) -- Viewpoints (120) -- Collected Works - Serials (022)
JOURNAL CIT Camera Obscura, A Journal of Feminism and Film Theory; n16 Jan 1988

EDRS PRICE MF01 Plus Postage. PC Not Available from EDRS.
DESCRIPTORS *Commercial Television; Content Analysis; *Family Life; *Females; Feminism; History; *Programing (Broadcast); *Sex Role; *Sex Stereotypes; Television Research

ABSTRACT

This special issue brings together an editorial, six articles, and three book reviews that focus on the relationship between television and the female audience. The articles are: (1) "Installing the Television Set: Popular Discourses on Television and Domestic Space, 1948-1955" (Lynn Spigel); (2) "The Spectacularization of Everyday Life: Recycling Hollywood Stars and Fans in Early Television Variety Shows" (Denise Mann); (3) "The Meaning of Memory: Family, Class, and Ethnicity in Early Network Television Programs" (George Lipsitz); (4) "All's Well That Doesn't End: Soap Operas and the Marriage Motif" (Sandy Flitterman-Lewis); (5) "All That Television Allows: TV Melodrama, Postmodernism and Consumer Culture" (Lynne Joyrich); and (6) "Kate and Allie: 'New' Women and the Audience's Television Archives" (Robert H. Deming). The book reviews are: (1) "All in the Family: On David Morley's 'Family Television: Cultural Power and Domestic Leisure' and Philip Simpson's (ed.) 'Parents Talking Television'" (Andrew Ross); (2) "Feminist Desire and Female Pleasure: On Janice Radway's 'Reading the Romance: Women, Patriarchy, and Popular Culture" (Ien Ang); and (3) "Complexity and Contradiction in Mass Culture Analysis: On Ien Ang's 'Watching Dallas'" (Dana Polan). Guides to film archives and other sources of television programs for research are also provided. The text is supplemented by numerous photographs, and each article contains bibliographic references. (EW)

****
* Reproductions supplied by EDRS are the best that can be made *
* from the original document. *
****

camera obscura

A Journal of Feminism and Film Theory/ 16

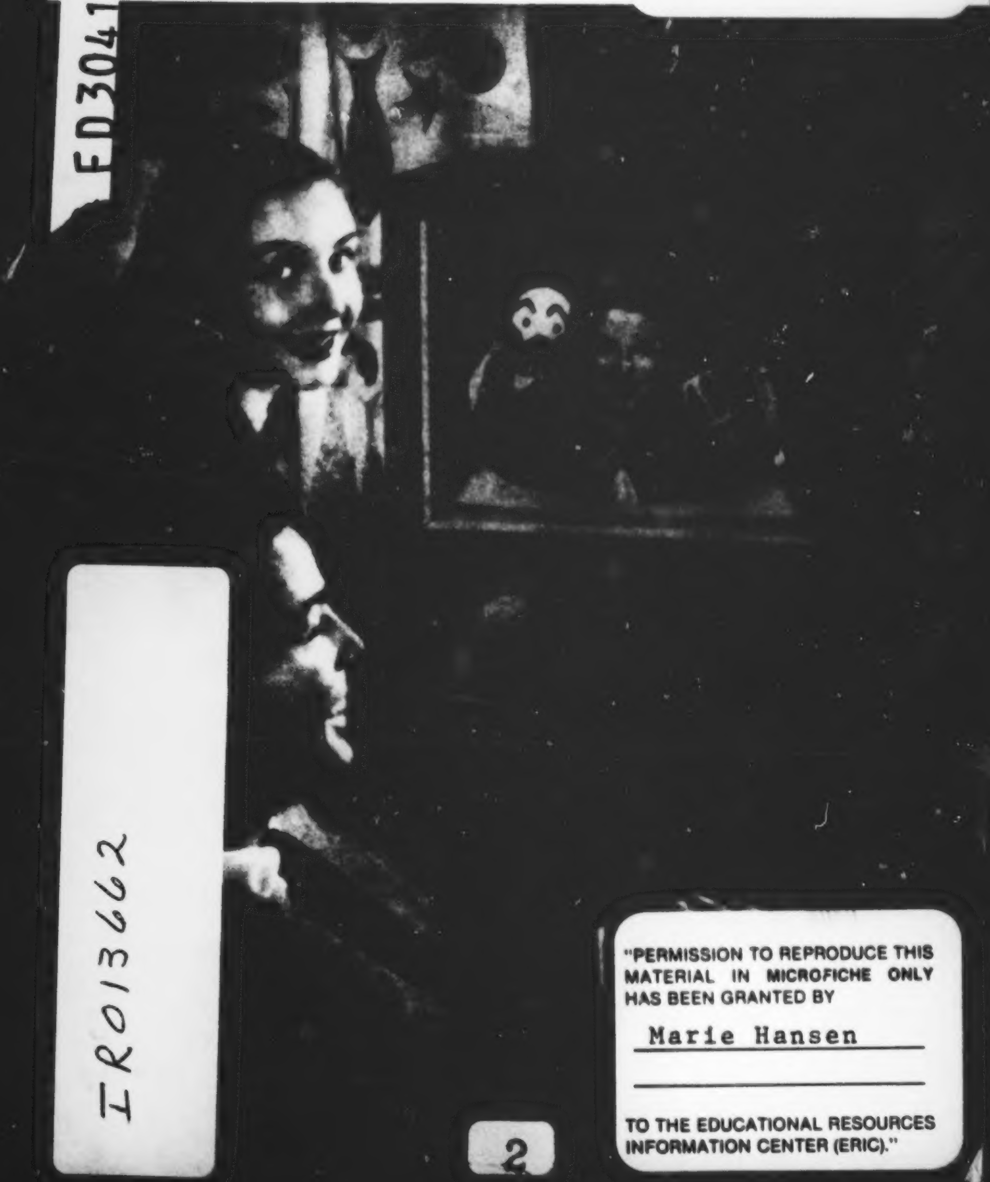
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION
Office of Educational Research and Improvement
EDUCATIONAL RESOURCES INFORMATION CENTER (ERIC)

☒ This document has been reproduced as received from the person or organization originating it.

☐ Minor changes have been made to improve reproduction quality.

- Points of view or opinions stated in this document do not necessarily represent official OERI position or policy.

ED304104



IR013662

"PERMISSION TO REPRODUCE THIS MATERIAL IN MICROFICHE ONLY HAS BEEN GRANTED BY

Marie Hansen

TO THE EDUCATIONAL RESOURCES INFORMATION CENTER (ERIC)."

camera obscura

A Journal of Feminism and Film Theory/16

Television and the Female Consumer

Special Issue Editors: Denise Mann and Lynn Spigel

5 Editorial

11 Installing the Television Set: Popular Discourses on Television and Domestic Space, 1948–1955 by Lynn Spigel

49 The Spectacularization of Everyday Life: Recycling Hollywood Stars and Fans in Early Television Variety Shows by Denise Mann

79 The Meaning of Memory: Family, Class and Ethnicity in Early Network Television Programs by George Lipsitz

119 All's Well That Doesn't End: Soap Operas and the Marriage Motif by Sandy Flitterman-Lewis

129 All That Television Allows: TV Melodrama, Postmodernism and Consumer Culture by Lynne Joyrich

155 *Kate and Allie*: "New" Women and the Audience's Television Archives by Robert H. Deming

Book Reviews

169 All in the Family: On David Morley's *Family Television: Cultural Power and Domestic Leisure* and Philip Simpson's (ed.) *Parents Talking Television* by Andrew Ross

179 Feminist Desire and Female Pleasure: On Janice Radway's *Reading the Romance: Women, Patriarchy and Popular Culture* by Ien Ang

193 Complexity and Contradiction in Mass Culture Analysis: On Ien Ang's *Watching Dallas* by Dana Polan

205 Source Guide to TV Family Comedy, Drama and Serial Drama, 1946–1970:
UCLA Film and Television Archives by Dan Einstein and Nina Leibman
Wisconsin Center For Film and Theater Research by Randall Vogt
Museum of Broadcasting (New York) by Sarah Berry
Alternate Sources and Guide to Anthology Drama by William Lafferty

226 Contributors

227 Books Received

Editors: Janet Bergstrom, Elisabeth Lyon, Constance Penley

Associate Editors: Lea Jacobs, Denise Mann, Lynn Spigel, Janet Walker

Advisory Editors: Bertrand Augst, Elizabeth Cowie, Mary Ann Doane, Laura Mulvey, Linda Orr, Susan Suleiman

Editorial Assistants: June Miller and Alice Powell, Susan B. Anthony Center, University of Rochester

Thanks to: Bill Forman, Mary Carbine, Jeanne Hall, Andrew Ross, Laura Friedman, Ivan Miller, Cindy Phon, Dawn Tudryn, Shelly Happy, Paul Seale, Murray Smith, Johnine Ornelas, Jonathan Kuntz, Martin Blythe, Jill Goldman, Rhona Berenstein, Duane Dell'Amico, Deborah Silver, Linda Mann

CAMERA OBSCURA

ISSN 0270-5346

Number Sixteen • January 1988

Copyright © 1988 by The Johns Hopkins University Press

All rights reserved. No portion of this journal may be reproduced by any process or technique without the formal consent of The Johns Hopkins University Press. Authorization to photocopy items for internal or personal use, or the internal or personal use of specific clients, is granted by The Johns Hopkins University Press for libraries and other users registered with the Copyright Clearance Center (CCC) Transactional Reporting Service, provided that the base fee of $1.00 per article is paid directly to CCC, 21 Congress Street, Salem, MA 01970. This consent does not extend to other kinds of copying, such as copying for general distribution, for advertising or promotional purposes, for creating new collective works, or for resale. 0270-5346/88 $01.00

Camera Obscura is published by The Johns Hopkins University Press for the University of Rochester and is funded in part by grants from the National Endowment for the Arts and the California Arts Council.

Camera Obscura is indexed in Alternative Press Index, Arts and Humanities Citation Index, Film/Literature Index, and International Index to Film Periodicals. Numbers 1–12 are available on microfilm from University Publications of America, 44 N. Market Street, Frederick, MD 21701.

Address manuscripts and editorial correspondence to The Editors, Rush Rhees Library, University of Rochester, Rochester, NY 14627.

Address subscription and business correspondence to The Johns Hopkins University Press, Journals Publishing Division, 701 W. 40th Street, Suite 275, Baltimore, MD 21211.

Published three times a year in January, May, and September. Annual subscriptions: $14.00, individuals; $28.00, institutions. Foreign postage: $2.50, Canada and Mexico; $6.00, outside North America. See listing in back of journal for single and back issue availability.

Typeset by Capitol Communications, Crofton, MD. Printed at The Sheridan Press, Hanover, PA. This journal is printed on acid-free paper. The paper used in this publication meets the minimum requirements of American National Standard for Information Sciences—Permanence of Paper for Printed Library Materials, ANSI Z39.48-1984.

Photographs: Front cover: RCA Corporation, 1953. Reprinted with permission.
© Emerson Radio Corp., 1953. Reprinted with the permission of Emerson Radio Corporation.
© Sparton Corp., 1953.
© Kimberly-Clark Corp., 1949.
© Allied-Signal Inc., 1948. Reprinted with the permission of Allied-Signal Incorporated.

Editorial: Television and the Female Consumer

American broadcasting has systematically attempted to secure female audiences through marketing strategies and programming designed to attract women. The industry recognized early on the central importance of the female consumer as the sustaining vehicle for sponsor-supported programming. By the turn of the century women constituted the primary public for mass-produced magazines and popular fiction, and by the 1920s they had become the target consumers for advertisers who launched massive campaigns in women's magazines, on radio, and later, on television.

This issue brings together articles which focus on the relationship between television and the female audience. A chief concern is how TV attempts to attract women consumers and the way in which it inserts itself into their everyday lives, both at home and in the marketplace. Consumption, a central theme in the issue, is conceptualized in two ways. First, we are interested in its literal sense—television's display of commodities and consumer lifestyles. Our second concern is the consumption of the text itself—how audiences understand TV programs and, in particular, how TV defines femininity and female desire. The articles approach these problems in different ways. Some of them deal with questions of the historical audience for TV, others consider the way TV texts offer various interpretive strategies to spectators, and still others attempt to join these two approaches.

Some of the contributors investigate the cultural, social and economic contexts in which texts are produced and received. George Lipsitz, for example, investigates ethnic and working-class dramas of the 1950s with respect to the wider social and economic history of the times. In particular, he looks at class and ethnic difference on programs like *I Remember Mama*, which, he argues, eased the transition into the increasing homogeneity of postwar consumer society. Lynn Spigel examines television's arrival in the home by looking at the way popular media of the postwar period introduced television to the public. Using women's home magazines, advertisements, and television sit-coms, she argues that early discourses on television were replete with ambivalence about the way this new form of privatized spectatorship would mesh with domestic life.

Other articles in this issue take up the question of memory. Memory can serve as a model through which to understand television programming because it represents a "horizon of expectations" through which spectators make sense of texts. Lipsitz's examination of family drama argues that the programs served a nostalgic function by returning audiences to a romanticized pre-war life. They did so in an attempt to legitimate historical changes by restoring traditional meanings to the often disturbing social and economic upheavals of postwar America. Robert Deming considers how feminism has been popularized on the TV sit-com *Kate and Allie*, which, he argues, recycles discourses of the "new woman" found in earlier television programs and in magazines like *Ms*. He claims that women understand *Kate and Allie* through their previous encounters with "new women," and that the show offers contradictory positions of identification—ones based on traditional nuclear family models, but also on newer definitions of femininity. Denise Mann uses memory to illustrate how female spectators' reception of Hollywood stars in television variety shows was based in part on the previous meanings attached to stars in the cinema and the discourses on the cinema. By looking at fan and mass-circulation magazines from the fifties as well as the TV shows themselves, she examines how television helped women adapt beauty and consumer ideals from the thirties and forties to postwar ideals of "domesticity" and "classlessness." Examining wedding sequences in soap operas, Sandy Flitterman-Lewis argues that they evoke memories of a cinematic past (for example, alternation, linearity and the female spectacle) in a television form that nonetheless departs from classical storytelling conventions. Flitterman-Lewis relates this to the level of content by discussing female characters who, on their wedding day, reenact traumatic episodes from their past.

Finally, this issue is concerned with the relationship between television and film. Television is often figured as film's "other." While many of these articles indeed take as their premise the idea that TV spectatorship is different from film spectatorship, in general they attempt to see a continuity between the two media. This seems to us an important distinction because TV draws upon heterogeneous modes of representation. It might be possible to conceptualize television in terms of a "leveling of styles" insofar as it attempts to incorporate almost all previous forms of popular entertainment, including vaudeville, film, legitimate theater, and radio. For this reason we have to imagine the TV spectator as positioned in diverse ways. Flitterman-Lewis's discussion of soap operas acknowledges their difference from classical Hollywood but also suggests continuity with Hollywood's narrative conventions as well as its representations of femininity. She argues that these cinematic forms appear only as a kind of haunting trace since soap operas organize these cinematic conventions around a different trajectory of desire. Refuting claims that melodrama and its subversive potential for women ended with the arrival of television, Lynne Joyrich argues that melodrama has become the dominant generic form for most television programming—extending its focus on domestic life and "women's issues" to a more generalized audience of consumers. Drawing on examples which range from daytime serial drama to "postmodernist" experiments such as *Max Headroom*, Joyrich argues that melodrama's heightened emotionalism and emphasis on everyday life counteracts the feeling of weightlessness and passivity endemic to an increasingly consumer-oriented society. Mann argues that television variety shows helped negotiate Hollywood's participation in television and the public's receptiveness to its glamorous stars by bringing the performative aspects of vaudeville (its direct address and mugging for the camera) into conflict with the cinema's "illusionist" conventions (in particular, its object/glance structure), challenging as well classical Hollywood's typical representation of women in their object-like-ness. Addressing these problems in the context of early television sit-coms, Spigel argues that these programs drew upon theatrical styles of representation (some of which were already used in the cinema), which produced an illusion of liveness and presence at the site of exhibition. This sense of "being there," she claims, fit well with utopian expectations for television voiced in the popular media, expectations that television would allow its audiences to enjoy public life in the confines of their living rooms.

This issue, then, approaches the question of television and its female consumer through a variety of perspectives. The project of television history, criticism and theory is not only new for *Camera Obscura*, it is a relatively new venture for media scholars in general. Television raises complex issues for feminists—issues concerning consumer culture, mass-society, everyday life and sexual difference, as well as the female pleasures and displeasures in watching TV. The following pages are designed both to introduce and continue discussions in this area.

Denise Mann and Lynn Spigel

With this issue *Camera Obscura* takes up its new editorial home at the University of Rochester. The journal will now be jointly published by the University of Rochester and the Johns Hopkins University Press. We are grateful to the University for its generous support and to the Press for its help in making the transition as painless as possible. With institutional support for the first time in the journal's twelve years of existence, we are looking forward to having a regular publication schedule.

Many people gave unstintingly of their time and energy to help us make the move, but we would especially like to thank Cyrus Hoy, Chair of the

Department of English; Richard Gollin, Director of the Film Studies Program; Barbara Illardi, Director of the Susan B. Anthony Center, and Bonnie Smith, Acting Director; Patricia Herminghouse, Chair of the Department of Foreign Languages, Literatures and Linguistics, and Jerry Bond, Acting Chair; and John Friedly, Head of the University Committee on Interdisciplinary Studies. The Dean's Office of the College of Arts and Science has been particularly helpful. We would like to thank Dean Jack Kampmeier and Associate Dean Richard Niemi. We couldn't have done it at all without Assistant Dean Ruth Hopkins's help. Two staff members of the Susan B. Anthony Center, Alice Powell and June Miller, cannot be thanked enough. Nancy Hall, the English Department Administrative Assistant, helped in innumerable ways, and Ruth Freeman, University Dean and Associate Provost, gave expert advice on how to pull it all together. The University of Rochester's commitment to film, women's studies and interdisciplinary work helps to ensure the success of the new arrangement, and so we are delighted to take up our new editorial home here. The editorial structure of the journal remains the same.

As this issue was going to press, we heard the sad news of Claire Johnston's tragic death, in London. Claire was one of the pioneers of feminist film theory. Her essay,"Women's Cinema as Counter-Cinema," which appeared in the influential pamphlet that she edited, "Notes on Women's Cinema," published in 1973, set the tone for all later feminist attention to film: it was theoretically acute, historically self-conscious, and strongly polemical. Her early essays, sometimes written in collaboration with Pam Cook, examined the role of women in classical Hollywood cinema, and took up the case of Dorothy Arzner to see if women on the screen fared any differently when it was a woman behind the camera. She later concentrated on experimental and independent film, writing on *Jeanne Dielman*, *Nightcleaners*, and *Maeve*, always with the same careful attention to the complex interweave of history, theory, and feminist politics. Claire Johnston will be sorely missed by all those who still "assume without question the importance of film in the women's struggle" (1973).

The Editors

Better Homes and Gardens 31 (October 1953), p. 8

Installing the Television Set: Popular Discourses on Television and Domestic Space, 1948–1955

Lynn Spigel

Between the years 1948 and 1955 more than half of all American homes installed a television set and the basic mechanisms of the network oligopoly were set in motion. Historical studies have concentrated upon the latter half of this problem. That is to say, the history of television has been conceived primarily as a history of the economic, regulatory, and political struggles which gave rise to the network industry.[1] But television histories have only marginally attended to the social and domestic context into which television inserted itself. At most, television histories typically explain the coming of television into the home through a set of economic determinations, including manufacturer and network business strategies and the postwar climate of consumption. But these economic determinations cannot fully comprehend the process by which television came to be a domestic object and entertainment form.

In this paper I look at the coming of television in the context of a history of representation. The years which witnessed television's arrival in domestic space were marked by a vast production of discourses which spoke to the relationship between television, the home and the family. The industry and its advertising campaign, popular magazines, books on interior decor, films, newspapers, and television programming itself spoke in seemingly endless ways about television's place in the home. By looking at these representations and the media institutions from which they were distributed, we can see how the idea of television and its installation in the home was circulated to the public. Furthermore, we can see that even while the industry and its advertising campaign were attempting to promote the purchase and installation of the television set, popular discourses were replete with ambivalence and hesitation.[2] Utopian statements which idealized the new medium as an ultimate expression of technological and social progress were met by equally dystopian discourses which warned of television's devastating effects on family relationships and the efficient functioning of the household. Indeed, television was not simply promoted; rather, it was something which had to be questioned and deliberated upon.[3]

For example, how would television affect romantic relations of the couple? Would it blend with interior decor? Would it cause eyestrain, cancer, or even as one orthodontist suggested in a 1953 issue of *TV Guide*, would television lead to "malocclusion—an abnormal arrangement of the teeth likely to be caused by Junior's cradling his jaw in his hand as he watches television?"[4]

This essay brings together a variety of popular discourses on television and domestic space which were distributed from a number of institutions—including popular books and magazines, especially middle-class women's home magazines, magazine advertisements for television which idealized a middle-class lifestyle, and early television narratives, especially family situation comedies which took the middle-class domestic interior as their principal setting.[5] In examining these discourses in connection with one another, I want to establish the ways in which representations disseminated by different media institutions converge or intersect around questions of television's place in the home. I want to look at the meanings attached to the new object and the modes of use or reception which the media advised. Although these discourses most certainly do not reflect directly the public's response to television in the postwar period, they do begin to reveal the intertextual context through which people (and here especially middle-class women) might have made sense of television and its place in everyday life.

The following pages deal with a specific theme central to these discourses on television and the home—namely, the theatricalization and specularization of domestic space. These representations depicted the home as a theater, and they gave instructions for ways to arrange the home as a space of exhibition. In addition, these discourses deliberated upon ways in which to organize the gaze in the home equipped with television. They suggested ways to maximize visual pleasure in television—both as a household object (as part of the aesthetics of interior decor) and as an entertainment form. Just as importantly, they dramatized television's displeasurable effects and sought ways to manage the new medium. Finally, these discourses help to illuminate the representational conventions established in early television programming because they reveal a set of expectations about what constituted pleasurable or displeasurable narrative modes for home entertainment. Here I address these problems in the following way: First, I focus on the domestic reception context and look at the discursive refiguring of the home as a theater. Next I examine some of the representational strategies used in domestic sit-coms—in particular their theatricality. And finally, I move back to the reception context and look at the organization of the gaze in the home—especially in the light of television's highly disruptive effect on visual pleasure in domestic space.

> There are two mechanical contrivances. . . . the talking motion picture and the electric vision apparatus with telephone. Either one will enable millions of people to see and hear the same performance simultaneously, by the 'seeing telephone' and the telephone, or successively from kinetoscopic and photographic records of it . . . . these inventions will become cheap enough to be, like the country telephone, in every home, so that one can go to the theater without leaving the sitting room. From this fact we may call both devices the home theater.
>
> S.C. Gilfillan, "The Future Home Theater,"
> in *The Independent*, 1912[6]

Although the idea of home television had been suggested in the popular press by early media prophets like S.C. Gilfillan and also widely discussed in industry trade journals since the 1920s, the actual installation of a television set was still a completely new concept for most Americans in the 1940s. As late as 1939, the year when the New York World's Fair celebrated the technological future with its "World of Tomorrow" (including RCA's debutante ball for TV which took place in its radio tube-shaped building), Gallup polls revealed that only 13% of the public would consider purchasing a television set for their homes.[7] Even so, postwar Americans installed TVs at a speed far surpassing any previous home entertainment medium. In order to understand the phenomenal growth of television, historians have recently begun to consider the social conditions which made the coming of television possible. As both Douglas Gomery and Mary Beth Haralovich have argued, among the most important of these conditions was the construction of a new suburbia in the 1950s.[8]

The suburban housing boom entailed a massive migration from the city into remote farm lands reconstituted by mass-produced housing which offered, primarily to the young adults of the middle class, a new stake in the ideology of privacy and property rights. A severe housing crisis, caused by a decline in residential construction during the Depression that lasted through World War II, was fueled by an increasing demand for housing as marriage and birth rates rose to new heights. Often unable to secure housing in the densely populated urban areas, the middle-class homeless looked to the new pre-fabricated housing built by corporate speculators like Levitt and Sons. With the help of the Federal Housing Association and veteran mortgage loans, these young couples, for the first time in history, found it cheaper to own their own homes than to rent an apartment in the city. One of the prevailing historical descriptions of the ideology which accompanied this move to suburbia emphasizes a generalized sense of isolationism in the postwar years, both at the level of cold war xenophobia and in terms of domestic everyday experiences. From this point of view, the home functioned as a kind of fall-out shelter from the anxieties and uncertainties of public life. According to this argument, the fifties witnessed a nostalgic return to the Victorian cult of domesticity which was predicated upon the clear division between public and private spheres.[9]

The problem with this kind of explanation is that it reifies the very ideology of privacy which it attempts to explain—in other words, it begins by assuming that the home was indeed a retreat and that people understood their domestic lives and social lives to be clear cut and distinct entities. I would argue that the private and public dimensions were experienced in a less distinct fashion. The ideology of privacy was not experienced simply as a retreat from the public sphere; instead it also gave people a sense of belonging to the community. By purchasing their detached suburban homes, the young couples of the middle class were given a new, and flattering, definition of themselves; in newspapers, magazines, advertisements and on the airwaves, these young couples came to be the cultural representatives of the "good life." Furthermore, the rapid growth of family-based community organizations like the PTA suggests that these neo-suburbanites did not barricade their doors, nor did they simply "drop out." Instead, they secured a position of meaning in the *public* sphere through their new found social identities as *private* landowners. In paradoxical terms, then, privacy was something which could be enjoyed only in the company of others. When describing the landscape of the mass-produced suburbs, a 1953 issue of *Harpers* magazine succinctly suggested the new form of social cohesion which allowed people to be alone and together at the same time. The magazine described "monotonous" tract houses "where nothing rises above two stories, and the horizon is an endless picket fence of telephone poles and television aerials."[10] There was an odd sense of connection and disconnection in this new suburbia, an infinite series of separate, but identical homes, strung together like Christmas tree lights on a tract with one central switch. And that central switch was the growing communications complex through which people could keep their distance from the world but at the same time imagine that their domestic spheres were connected to a wider social fabric.

The domestic architecture of the period was itself a discourse on this complex relationship between public and private space. Women's home magazines, manuals on interior decor, and books on housing design all idealized the flowing, continuous spaces of California ranch-style architecture which followed the functionalist design principles of "easy living" by eliminating walls in the central living spaces of the home.[11] Continuous spaces allowed residents to exert a minimum of energy by reducing the need to move from room to room. Beyond the "form follows function" aesthetic, however, this emphasis on continuous space suggested a profound preoccupation with space itself. These rambling domestic interiors appeared not so much as private sanctions which excluded the outside world, but rather as infinite expanses which incorporated that world. The home magazines spoke constantly of the illusion of spaciousness, advising readers on ways to make the home appear as if it included the public domain. Landscape paintings and wallpaper depicting scenes of nature or a foreign city welcomed far-off spaces into the home.[12] Particularly emphasized were large picture windows or a wall of sliding glass doors which, as *Better Homes and Gardens* suggested in 1953, "magnifies [the] room's effect."[13]

Given its ability to bring "another world" into the home, it is not surprising that television was often figured as the ultimate expression of progress in utopian statements concerning man's ability to conquer and to domesticate space. In 1946, Thomas H. Hutchinson, an early experimenter in television programming, published a popular book designed to introduce television to the general public, *Here is Television, Your Window on the World.* In his opening pages, Hutchinson wrote, "Today we stand poised on the threshold of a future for television that no one can begin to comprehend fully. . . . We do know, however, that the outside world can be brought into the home and thus one of mankind's long-standing ambitions has been achieved."[14] And in *Radio, Television and Society*, a general readership book of 1950, Charles Siepmann explained that, "television provides a maximum extension of the perceived environment with a minimum of effort. Television is a form of 'going places' without even the expenditure of movement, to say nothing of money. It is bringing the world to people's doorsteps."[15] Indeed, as this statement suggests, television meshed perfectly with the aesthetics of modern suburban architecture. It brought to the home a grand illusion of space while also fulfilling the "easy living," minimal motion principles of functionalist housing design.

In fact, I would argue that the ideological harmony between utopian dreams for housing design and for technological solutions to distance created a joint leverage for television's rapid growth in the postwar period. Both of these utopias had been on the agenda well before television's arrival in the fifties. As Leo Marx has suggested with reference to nineteenth-century literary utopias, the dream of eradicating distances was a central trope of America's early discourse on technology. Particularly in the post–Civil War years, it was machines of transport (especially the train) which became the rhetorical figure through which this dream was realized in popular discourse and literature.[16] By the end of the nineteenth century, communication technology had supplanted transportation. It was now the telegraph, telephone, radio—and later, television—which promised to conquer space.

In the years following World War II, this technological utopia was joined by a complementary housing utopia which was for the first time mass produced. Although the 1950s witnessed the most extreme preoccupation with the merging of indoor and outdoor space, this ideal had been part of the model for interior design in the first suburban houses of the latter nineteenth century. In their widely read book of 1869, *The American Woman's Home*, Catherine Beecher and Harriet Beecher Stowe suggested, for example, that the thrifty Victorian housewife might fashion a "rustic [picture] frame made of branches . . . and garnish the corners with . . . a cluster of acorns," or else copy their illustration of a large window "ornamented with a variety of these rural economical adornings."[17] For the Beecher sisters the merging of indoor and outdoor worlds was a response to the Victorian cult of domesticity—its separation between private/female and public/male domains. Also concerned with bringing nature into the home, the architects of the late 1870s began to build bay windows or else smaller windows that were grouped together in order to form a composite view for the residents.[18] Here, the natural world was associated with the "true woman" who was to make her home a kind of nature retreat that would counteract the signs of modernity—smokestacks, tenement buildings, crowded streets—found in the urban work centers. As the sharp gender divisions between private and public worlds became increasingly unstable at the end of the nineteenth century, the merging of outside and inside space became more important for domestic architecture, and its meaning was somewhat altered. By the early decades of the twentieth century, the nature ideal still would have been understood in terms of its association with femininity, but it also began to have the more modern meaning of an erasure between separate spheres of public and private life. The bungalow cottages built across the country began to merge inside and outside worlds with their window views and expansive porches.

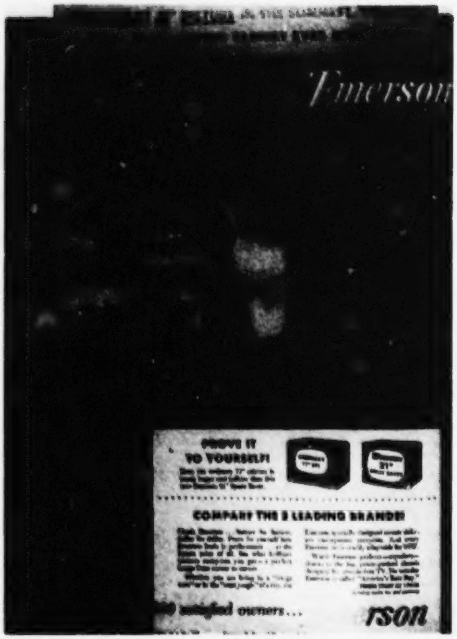
The most exaggerated effort to erase spatial barriers took place in the modernist architecture movements which emerged in the 1920s in Europe. Architectural modernism, or the "International Style" as it was also called, quickly took root on American soil, and architects working from a variety of traditions developed many of the principles of modernist design, not least of all the erasure between public and private domains. Homes ranging from Richard Neutra's classical modernist Lovell House of 1929 (a machine-like futuristic structure) to Richard Keck's almost-all-glass Crystal Palace of 1934 to Cliff May's rambling ranch-style homes of the 1940s, foregrounded the merging of indoors and outdoors with window walls, continuous living areas, and/or patio areas that appeared to extend into interior space.

Although these "homes of tomorrow" were clearly upper-class dreamhouses—too expensive or too "unhomey" for most Americans—the public was at least to some degree familiar with architectural modernism because it was widely publicized through fairs, museum exhibitions, department stores, home magazines, and the movies.[19] In the years following World War II the spatial aesthetics established by modernists appeared in a watered down, mass-produced version when the Levittowns across the country offered their consumers large picture windows or glass walls and continuous dining-living areas, imitating the principle of merging spaces found in the architectural ideal. That this mass-market realization of utopian dreams for housing was to find its companion in television, modernity's ultimate "space-merging" technology, is a particularly significant historical meeting.

Indeed, the ideological harmony between technological utopias and housing utopias created an ideal nesting ground for television's introduction to the public in the postwar years. Women's home magazines often displayed television sets in decorative settings which created the illusion of spatial conquests. The set was typically placed in rooms with panoramic window views, or else installed next to globes and colorful maps.[20] The image of television as a "global village," which media critic Marshall McLuhan spoke of in the sixties, was already suggested in the popular discourses of the postwar period.

Even the manufacturers seemed to realize the marketing potential of this new global village in a box. Advertisers for television typically used this illusion of the outside world as part of their promotional rhetoric. They placed their TV sets against scenic backgrounds suggestive of the far-off spaces which television promised to make domestic. In 1953, Arvin's advertising campaign used the Eiffel Tower and Big Ben as backdrops for its console models.[21] In that same year, Emerson TV went further than Europe. Its television set, with a picture of New York City on its screen, appeared among the planets (and note that the ad also included a smaller TV with a little girl and her poodle, thereby tying domestic meanings to the sci-fi imagery).[22]

This obsession with a view of far-away places was also registered in family sit-coms. Like the model homes in women's magazines, these TV homes incorporated an illusion of outside spaces which could be seen through large picture windows that often dominated the *mise en scène*. It was not just that these domestic interiors repeated the popular architectural ideal; they also fulfilled the expectations about television which were voiced in popular discourses of the time. That is to say, the depiction of domestic space appears to have been based in part upon those utopian predictions which promised that television would provide for its audiences a view of outside spaces. Thus, the representation of the family's private interior world was often merged with a view of public exteriors, a view which


Emerson
PROVE IT TO YOURSELF!
COMPARE THE 3 LEADING BRANDS!
satisfied owners…
rson

Better Homes and Gardens 33 (March 1953), p. 130

was typically a fantasy depiction of high-priced neighborhoods not readily accessible to television's less affluent audiences. Beginning with its first episode in 1950, *The Burns and Allen Show* included numerous windows and glass doors through which appeared a painted backdrop depicting George and Gracie's Beverly Hills yard. In *Make Room for Daddy*, a slightly more realistic window view of New York City dominated the *mise en scène* of the Williams's luxury penthouse. Margie Albright, the spoiled rich girl character of *My Little Margie*, was typically depicted lounging in her sprawling New York apartment—complete with a terrace view of the city skyline. In 1955, the most popular show on television, *I Love Lucy*, attempted to give the TV audience a vicarious vacation by moving its characters to Hollywood for the entire season. The Ricardo's hotel suite contained a wall of windows through which audiences were given a panoramic view of the Hollywood Hills. This travelogue motif was to become conventionalized in the sit-com form when, for example, subsequent seasons saw *Burns and Allen*'s move to New York, *I Love Lucy*'s and *The Honeymooners*' season-long European vacations, and *Make Room for Daddy*'s visit to the Grand Canyon.

My Little Margie (1952); *I Love Lucy* (1955); *The Burns and Allen Show* (1951)

Make Room for Daddy (1954)

This interest in bringing an illusion of the world into the home can be seen as part of a larger historical process in which the home was designed to incorporate social space. Increasingly in the twentieth century, home appliances and other luxury items replaced community facilities. In the postwar years the community activity most under question was spectatorship. According to a 1955 *Fortune* survey, even while postwar Americans were spending a phenomenal "30 billion dollars for fun" in the prosperous postwar economy, when calculated in terms of disposable income, this figure actually reflected about a 2% decline since 1947. By far, the greatest slump was in the spectator amusements—most strikingly in movie attendance, but also in baseball, hockey, theater, and concert admissions. The *Fortune* survey concluded that American spectators had moved indoors where high fidelity sound and television promised more and better entertainment than in "the golden age of the box-office."[23]

Fortune's analysis indeed describes what happened to spectator amusements during the early fifties. But its conclusion was also typical of a wider discourse which spoke of television as part of a home entertainment center which promised to privatize and domesticate the experience of spectatorship. Moreover, as in the case of the *Fortune* survey, it was primarily the movies and the movie theater which television promised to replace. In 1948, *House Beautiful* told its readers that "looking at a television program is much like going to a movie."[24] Advertisements variously referred to the "family theater," the "video theater," the "chairside theater," the "living room theater," and so forth. A 1953 Emerson ad went one step further by showing an oversized television set which appears on a movie theater stage as a full house views the enormous video screen. The caption reads, "Now! A TV picture so clear, so sharp . . . you'll think you're at the movies."[25]

The discursive refiguring of the site of theatrical exhibition was by no means a matter of simple substitution. While "going to television" might replace going to the theater, this replacement ushered in a grave spatial problem, primarily stated as a woman's problem of spatial confinement in the home. The movie theater was not just a site of exhibition, it was also an arena in which the housewife was given access to social life in the public sphere. In 1951, a cartoon in *Better Homes and Gardens* stated the problem in graphic terms. On his way home, a husband imagines a night of television viewing while his kitchen-bound wife dreams of a night out at the movies.[26] As this cartoon suggests, the utopian discourses which promised that television would connect the home to outside spaces were met by dystopian counterparts. For even if television offered a grand illusion of the outside world with its panoramic vistas and travelogue plots, it seems likely that women were critical of this illusionism, that they recognized the discrepancy between the everyday experience of domestic isolation perpetuated by television, and the imaginary experiences of social integration which television programming constructed.

Better Homes and Gardens 29 (Nov. 1951), p. 218

Beyond this separation from the public sphere there were other complications for women in their new "family theaters." Although television was often promoted as the great instrument of family togetherness, it was just as often depicted as a divisive force. This was especially true in the case of women, who were typically shown to be isolated from the group watching television. In 1951, *American Home* showed a continuous living and dining room in which a woman supposedly was allowed to accomplish her housework among the group watching television. However, as the graphic representation shows, the woman's table serving chores clearly isolate her from the television crowd which is pictured in the background, as the woman stands to the extreme front-right border of the frame.[27] This problem of female spatial isolation gave way to what can be called a corrective cycle of commodity purchases. Typically here, in 1950, Hotpoint advertised its dishwasher by claiming that the machine would bring the woman into the living room where she could watch television with her family.[28]

Please, a Dining Room

American Home 46 (Sept. 1951), p. 27

The television advertisements in women's home magazines (as well as general audience magazines like *Life* and *Look*) also attempted to negotiate this conflict between women's domestic isolation and their integration into social life. Here, the television set itself was figured in the context of a night out on the town. Advertisements typically displayed glamorously dressed husbands and wives whose evenings of television took on, for example, the status of a theater date.[29] According to the logic of such ads, television turned the home into a public meeting hall in which residents could imagine that they were involved in a social occasion.

Indeed, television—at its most ideal—promised to bring to audiences not merely an illusion of reality as in the cinema, but a sense of "being there," a kind of *hyper-realism*. Advertisers repeatedly promised that their sets would deliver picture and sound quality so real that the illusion would come alive. In 1952, Motorola promised that its "new dimension of realism brings action right into the living room."[30] Far exceeding the imagination of Motorola's advertising firm were the advertisers for Sparton television who produced what might be called the emblematic advertisement of this "come to life" genre. The 1953 ad pictured a large full-color photograph of a baseball stadium. On home plate stood a Sparton TV console whose screen showed a picture of a baseball player up at bat. Out in right field (and in the foreground of the composition), stood a modern-style easy chair with baseball bats and catchers mitts placed nearby. In this way Sparton TV literally transported the living room to the baseball field.[31]

Life 34 (April 27, 1953), p. 12

You Are There: Theatricality and the Illusion of Presence

It is in the context of this promise of hyper-realism that we might begin to understand the modes of representation used in many early domestic comedies. Early television drew upon a number of representational and performance traditions, incorporating principles from cinema (such as continuity editing) and radio (such as direct address), as well as vaudeville, burlesque and legitimate theater (such as theatrical scenery flats). In borrowing from and extending upon these traditions, early television was varied in style, and often family comedies mixed various modes of storytelling with musical, dance and stand-up comic-type performances.[32] Given the fact that we do not have a body of literature on the development of representational conventions in television (such as exists for cinema), it is obviously impossible to take on such a task in the space of this article. Here, I want to focus on television's simulation of live performance. By "simulation" I mean a reproduction of a situation through its model, and in this sense, what I have in mind is quite different from mimesis. For more than presenting an illusion of resemblances—the spectator's imaginary sense of being placed in a scene—early television attempted to present a reproduction of the entire situation of being at the theater—the spectator's imaginary sense of being placed on the scene.

This "ideology of liveness" has been noted by television critics and historians who have argued, for example, that TV's illusion of presence is rendered through the real-life appearance of the electronic image and the eternal "flow" of the television text (its sense of an ever-present, simultaneous world). Apart from this, there is very little work done on the specific representational strategies through which the simulation of live performance is accomplished.[13] I would like to argue that early domestic comedies both developed (and borrowed from other media) modes of representation, or what I will call "theatrical" modes of representation, which produced the simulation of live theater. These representational strategies had important connections to the expectations about television and its mode of reception which were voiced in popular discourses in the early period. Theatricality fulfilled the utopian promise that television would present an illusion so compelling that it would be identical to a live performance. This can be seen in sit-coms which were broadcast live, filmed live in front of a studio audience, or filmed in the studio without a live audience. I want now to demonstrate these points through a number of examples.

The first of these is the emblematic example of theatricality in the sit-com form, *The Burns and Allen Show*. At the level of content, this program was based on the premise of a real life couple (George Burns and Gracie Allen) who played themselves playing themselves as real-life performers who had a television show based on their lives as television stars. If this is a bit hard to follow, it should be, because the fundamental principle of this program was a *mise-en-abyme* structure, an endless stage within a stage, a bottomless pit of representation.[14] Gracie Allen's style of humor was also a kind of bottomless pit in which audiences were caught in an endless quagmire of meta-realities. In formal construction this program repeated the *mise-en-abyme* structure because it continually "reframed" the action in two separate, but intricately linked spaces—a stage space and a domestic space. The spatial articulations between the stage and domestic spaces created for the home audience the illusion of being at a live theatrical performance. There were a variety of ways in which this was achieved. In the most simple form, the stage space was shown as a proscenium with drawn curtains, behind which the domestic space was contained. After the initial commercial, we cut to the stage, the curtains opened, the domestic space was revealed, and the evening's story unfolded.

It wasn't simply the image of the stage on the TV screen which gave the illusion of being at the live theater—rather, it was the alternation between the stage space and the domestic space which gave a sense of "being there." Through this alternation, viewers experienced a kind of layered realism in which the stage appeared to contain the domestic space, and thus, the stage appeared spatially closer—or more real—than the domestic space.

This heightened sense of realism on the stage space was further suggested by the shifting forms of address as the program moved from the stage to the domestic space. At various intervals during the program, the diegesis of the sit-com story was frozen and the terms of address were altered. For example, in a 1952 episode[15] George literally walks out of his role as a character in the space of the story, moves up-stage to reveal the entire domestic setting, takes his place in front of the curtain on the right side of the stage and delivers a monologue in direct address to the camera. After the monologue, George walks back across the stage to reveal once more the domestic setting behind him. He arrives at the front porch, knocks on the door, Gracie answers, and George walks into his living room—literally returning to his place in the story.

Obviously, in this example the domestic space is rendered with a high degree of artifice; in fact there is no attempt to sustain the illusion that it is a real space at all. Instead, it is the stage space which is represented through realist conventions. The spatial and temporal unities of the stage space are kept intact, and the actions on the stage always appear to unfold in real time—that is, in the time that it takes the home audience to watch the program. Thus, the stage appears more real than the domestic space, and the home audience is given the sense of watching a live play in the theater.

This heightened sense of realism rendered through the framing of the story also served as an advertising discourse. In a number of episodes the announcer appeared on the stage at the beginning of the story, where he would relate a commercial message and then introduce the program. This stage within a stage device served to represent the idea that it was the advertiser who was responsible for the evening's entertainment. It also had the effect of marking off the sponsor's discourse from the level of story, a point which is further demonstrated in a 1952 episode of *I Love Lucy* ("Lucy Does a Commercial") in which the sponsor's product literally served as the stage of representation for the narrative. In the opening sequence we see a cartoon drawing of an oversized box of Philip Morris cigarettes. This cigarette box turns into a stage when two cartoon figures which represent the real-life stars, Lucille Ball and Desi Arnaz, approach the box. They peel up the cigarette box wrapper (which now looks like a curtain) to reveal a narrative space in which the lead character, Lucy

Ricardo, appears sitting on her living room sofa. The camera then zooms into this narrative space and the sit-com story begins. At the end of the story, an animation sketch representing a theater stage appears, and the two cartoon drawings of the stars draw the curtains over the narrative space of the Ricardo home. Subsequently, the real-life Lucille Ball and Desi Arnaz appear in a heart shaped frame and deliver a commercial for their sponsor. Not only did this framing structure work as a graphic reminder that the story had been brought to our homes through the courtesy of the sponsor, it also served to make the advertiser's discourse appear to be in a world closer to the viewer's real life.

I Love Lucy (1952)

This kind of hyper-realist effect becomes clearest in *The Goldbergs*, a popular Jewish-ethnic family comedy. At the start of each episode, the central character, Molly Goldberg (but ambiguously also the star, Gertrude Berg) leaned out her window and delivered her sponsor's commercial directly into the camera. This served to give the home audience a sense of being Molly's next door neighbor, and the advertising discourse took on a life-like quality. The heightened realism of the commercial message was further constructed through the transition into the domestic space where the story unfolded. In a 1952 episode,[36] for example, the transition from the window frame to the domestic space served to produce an illusion of moving from a level of pure discourse to the level of story, of moving from a kind of unmediated enunciation to a narrative space where the fiction took place.

The episode begins with the usual advertisement delivered by Molly in direct address as she leans out her window. In this particular case, Molly delivers a commercial message for RCA television sets. This leads to another *mise-en-abyme* structure when Molly introduces us to an RCA representative who appears in a filmed commercial segment which is demonstrational in nature. The RCA rep shows the home audience a series of TV monitors which all promise "true tone," and which all picture Molly leaning out of her window frame. At the end of this demonstrational narrative we cut back to Molly (live) at her window who continues the commercial with her neighborly advice. The commercial ends when Molly turns her back on the window frame (as well as the TV frame) and enters the Goldberg living room where she now takes her place in the story. This transition from commercial to story is made absolutely explicit in the program because Molly literally *turns her back* on the ad's enunciative system and *takes her position* in the tale as she walks into the living room where her daughter, Rosalie, now addresses Molly as a character in the story. In this way, Molly's turn from commercial to fiction dramatizes the separation of the ad from the program, thus giving the ad a *non-fictional* status. However, this transition from ad to story also alerts the viewer to the artifice of the domestic setting, thus making us more aware of the *fictional* status of the story itself.

The world that Molly Goldberg's window opened onto was, as in all television, an alternate view, an endlessly self-referential world as opposed to a document. The domestic spaces contained within the frame of these stages were also often represented as stage-like, as prosceniums rather than real spaces. In some ways, this had to do with technological conditions and in-studio shooting practices. On the ten and twelve inch television screen, it was typically difficult to show depth of field, and the even, high key lighting used for live and live-on-film television gave the picture a kind of flattened-out quality. In addition, because many of these sit-coms were broadcast live, or else filmed live in real time, it was impossible to shoot reverse fields. Finally, sound booms were often rooted in one place at the front of the stage, so that the principal dialogue usually took place in a frontal, proscenium position. (Note, however, that many programs did utilize off-screen sound effects and dialogue which added a more realist dimension of space.)

Aside from these technological and practical determinations, it appears that theatricality was also a preferred style for the representation of the home in early television. Contrary to the notion that these early television households presented a "mirror" of the audience's life at home, I would suggest that these early family sit-coms presented the home as a theatrical stage and thus depicted highly abstract versions of family identity. In *Burns and Allen*, for example, domestic spaces actually took on the functions of the stage space. For instance, at the end of the program, George and Gracie often did a short vaudeville routine on the stage. However, the front porch of their house was just as typically used as the stage for their final act. In addition, windows, doorways, and passageways between rooms typically became the framing stages for performance segments. Even commercial messages were frequently integrated into the narrative space, so that the home became a stage for product display.

This theatricalization of the domestic world has been a subject of interest for film scholars—in particular, Serafina Bathrick, whose illuminating analysis of *Meet Me In St. Louis* (MGM, 1944) demonstrates the way the Hollywood musical mixed performance and storytelling conventions within the domestic setting.[17] Early TV domestic comedies, I would argue, imported these kind of representational strategies from the cinema, but they developed them in relation to their own broadcast context. Domestic comedies like *Burns and Allen* existed alongside variety-comedy, which had been highly popular on radio since the 1930s and was especially popular in early television. *Burns and Allen* was in many ways a transitional text because it included both elements of domestic comedy (organized around story development and continuing characters) and elements of variety-comedy (organized around vaudeville-type gags, performance, direct address, etc.). In fact, the series' first episodes, which aired in 1950, included variety ensembles that performed song and dance numbers on the stage space between acts of the sit-com story. However, by 1951–1952 these variety acts had been incorporated into the narrative/domestic space, so that now performances were clearly motivated by the story.

This mixture of variety-act performance with story elements is particularly significant when looked at in the context of the popular discourses which promised that watching television would be like going to a live theater. As others have argued, the variety-comedies, with their kinetic acts and studio audiences, produced a sense of live spontaneous action. By incorporating these elements into the diegesis, the domestic comedy was able to produce an illusion of being there—an illusion which must have been particularly compelling considering that some of the most popular programs were organized around these principles.

For example, two of the most acclaimed and highly rated comedies, *Make Room for Daddy* and *I Love Lucy*, each systematically incorporated variety-act performances into their domestic worlds. Like *Burns and Allen*, these latter two were each based upon the alternations between a stage space and a domestic space. But unlike *Burns and Allen*, both the stage and the domestic spaces were part of the story. In these cases the premises of family melodrama were seamlessly joined with the premises of variety-show entertainment through storylines which focused on the domestic lives of "show-biz" families. The male heroes (Danny Williams and Ricky Ricardo) were entertainers who regularly performed on their nightclub stages. However, these performance segments were just as often incorporated into the domestic space where they were integrated with the story.

This sense of the home as a theater was also operative in programs which were based upon more realistic story premises. A good example is *The Adventures of Ozzie and Harriet*, a sit-com of enormous popularity which began on television in 1952. In popular magazines the Nelsons were famous for their typicality, and in many ways the program was constructed on realist codes of representation. The Nelson home was decorated with a warm family feel, and shots of their surrounding neighborhood created a sense of a real space. The stories centered around normal, real-life adventures, so that the program had a general sense of "everydayness" about it.

Even with this "overkill" of realist codes, however, the interior space of the Nelson home was often rendered in a highly theatrical fashion, particularly in the early episodes. In a 1952 episode entitled "The Chairs," the foyer in the Nelson home served as a proscenium on which the events took place in the opening scene. A round white rug which covered the center of the foyer floor functioned as a spotlight for the action. The scene, which lasted for about six minutes of screen time, contained a minimal amount of editing, and the camera moved only in order to follow the principal action or to reframe the action slightly as actors entered or exited the frame. The scene was played almost entirely in long to medium long shot. Given this high degree of stasis, the editing, camera movement, and shot distance variation which was employed tells us something about the rules of representation upon which, I would argue, many of these early sit-coms were based. There are a total of five edits in this lengthy scene. The first is a cinematic form of editing, a match cut on action which is used as Ricky Nelson opens the front door. But mixed with this form of cinematic realism is an editing style based on a theatrical conception of representation—namely, editing on the stage entrances and exits of principal actors. First we get two cut away shots as Ozzie and Harriet each enter the central space of action. Later in the scene, the camera pans to follow Ricky and David as they exit the room, after which we cut back to Ozzie.

The other sense of theatrical representation in this scene stems from the absence of point-of-view editing between characters. Much as in the live theater, the action and dialogue in this scene is played to the audience, a pattern typical of many scenes in early situation comedies. But it wasn't just that these kinds of scenes imitated the theater; they were not simply documents of the performance. Instead, I would suggest that there were camera practices and editing rules for television which proceeded on theatrical assumptions about representation. For example, although this scene in *Ozzie and Harriet* is played almost entirely at a wide camera distance, towards the end of the scene, Ozzie Nelson engages in a long telephone conversation in which the camera first zooms into a close-up and then cuts to an extreme close-up of his facial expressions. Through what logic, if any, do these shots appear?

These close-ups are symptomatic of a more general shot rhetoric of early television. Often the scenes in these sit-coms were shot and edited on principles of distance (close-up, medium shot, long shot) or angle variation. In these kinds of scenes the action is less motivated by story elements (such as character psychology, or even unity of time and space) than it is by the viewer's relationship to the performance of the action. It is the viewer's sight—his/her ability to see an action performed—which becomes the central interest in the scene. In this case, the camera movement and editing are motivated by Ozzie Nelson's facial expression—his face registers exasperation with the party on the other end of the telephone. Ozzie's "be-

The rug works as a spotlight for the action as Ricky and David play football in the Nelson foyer (*The Adventures of Ozzie and Harriet*, 1952)

Ozzie performs his "gag" in a close-up (*The Adventures of Ozzie and Harriet*, 1952) fuddledness" was a recurring gag on the program, so that this moment would have been particularly meaningful for the viewer who would have understood that Ozzie now was going to "do his gag." Camera movement and editing, then, were often motivated by performance details. While the camera's wide view narrativizes a story played out on the central stage/foyer of the house, the close-ups of Ozzie's face give us another kind of performance—here what can be called, "mugging for the camera."

This kind of "theatrical" representational strategy was used in the cinema—in particular, film comedies featuring well-known comedians relied heavily on "mugging" close-ups. Television sit-coms developed these kinds of passages with particular force, and within their specific broadcast context. The diegetic universe—in shows ranging from *Burns and Allen* to *Ozzie and Harriet*—was often interrupted by scenes that seemed to be of another order. Here, shooting and editing on distance and angle of view gave sit-coms a sense of immediacy, of "unmediated" action, of performance aimed directly at the spectator at home. Put another way, the action appeared to be less mediated by characters (less based on secondary identification) and more directly addressed to the viewer (or more based on primary identification with the camera).[18]

The surrounding trade and popular discourses on television style help to illuminate the significance which these representational practices held for producers, critics and audiences at the time. According to these discourses, it was not just that television in the home had to approximate the live theater—instead, TV was ideally intended to perfect the experience of watching a live performance. Television was meant to give the home audience not just a view, but rather, a *perfect view*.

This perfect vision was typically discussed in terms of television's ability to depict action at optimum distances and to provide ideal angles of sight. Television was better than the theater because it could give people both a wide view of the action and a sense of intimacy through the close-up—and all within the space of one's private living room theater. Both industry trade journals and the popular press repeatedly debated upon the shot distances through which certain kinds of action were best portrayed. For example, in 1949 *House Beautiful* compared the televised concert to its performance in the concert hall claiming that "Television not only embodies [the concert performance] it . . . adds a dimension not offered to the concert goer." This dimension was the specialized view which could be had in the home—the "close-up" which permitted "the spectator to look at the orchestra and the conductor from every angle, to peer into the faces of the musicians, to note their physical characteristics, and to watch the play of emotion on their patently exposed faces."[19] In 1950, a critic for the same magazine thought it better to present the action in the televised concert from a wider distance, stating that, "all musical talent on TV had to be made to look better," by for example, "the elimination of the close-up of the players sweating."[40]

We might recall here that early discourses on the cinema likewise idealized the notion of a perfect view. But again, this ideal had specific meanings within·the context of broadcasting and home reception. The perfect view in the cinema was intended to evoke a state of forgetfulness—to make the spectator feel somehow absent from the space of reception and thus more fully immersed in the fantasmatic illusion of presence rendered by the scene itself. But in the discourses on television, the perfect view was meant to produce a different kind of spectatorial fantasy. Implicit in these discourses was the notion that the television text should address its spectator as an audience member—as someone present on the scene of action. Scenes like the one in *Ozzie and Harriet* helped to create the illusion of "being there" because they acknowledged the viewer's presence—they seemed to say, "We know you are watching . . . you out there in television land!" When the camera moved to a wider angle to show Lucy ride on a trick bicycle, or alternatively when it moved in to show one of her numerous mug shots, the text appeared to acknowledge the spectator's presence because its change in perspective was motivated by the audience's point of view, rather than the point of view of the characters or enunciative agency.

Thus, to recapitulate my earlier remarks, the spectator of domestic comedy was not simply placed in the scene of a story—but also at many points in the text the spectator was placed on the scene of action, addressed as part of an audience watching a play. (And the studio audiences and/or laugh tracks used in the domestic comedies added to the sense of "being there"). This illusion of presence was part and parcel of the surrounding discourses on television, discourses which promised that TV would give its audience a sense of connection to the outside world. In this way the private activity of watching television was made pleasurable precisely because one could remain alone in the living room, but at the same time sustain an illusion of being in the company of others.

The Domestic Gaze

While early television programming attempted to fulfill the utopian promise of bringing the world into the home, popular discourses continually deliberated upon the degree to which this new way of seeing could be enjoyed within the domestic context. In some cases, the home was figured as a kind of "ideal theater" where visual pleasures achieved new heights. In fact, the perfect view in television was not only discussed in terms of representational strategies in programming, but also in the context of the home reception environment. In his book, *The Future of Television*, Orrin

E. Dunlap, Jr. wrote in 1947 that television was "Utopia for the Audience." Appraising an early NBC drama, he claimed, "The view was perfect—no latecomers to disturb the continuity; no heads or bonnets to dodge. . . . In television every seat is in the front row."[41]

The arrangement of the perfect view in the home was constantly discussed in women's home magazines, which advised readers on ways to organize seating and ambient lighting so as to achieve a visually appealing effect for the spectator. In these discussions the television set was figured as a focal point in the home, with all points of vision intersecting at the screen. In 1951, *Good Housekeeping* advised its readers that "television is theatre; and to succeed, theatre requires a comfortably placed audience with a clear view of the stage."[42] Furniture companies like Kroehler "Tele-Vue" advertised living room ensembles which were completely organized around the new TV center. As this focal point of vision, television was often represented in terms of a spatial mathematic (or geometry) complete with charts indicating optimal formulas for visual pleasure. In 1949, *Better Homes and Gardens* suggested, "To get a good view and avoid fatigue, sit on eye level with screen at no more than 30 degrees off to the side of screen."[43] Even the TV networks recognized the significance of this new science. CBS in conjunction with Rutgers University studied 102 television homes in order "to determine the distance and angle from which people watch TV under normal conditions."[44]

This scientific management of the gaze in the home, this desire to control and to construct a perfect view, was met with a series of contradictory discourses which expressed multiple anxieties about the ability of the domestic environment to be made into a site of exhibition. The turning of the home into a theater engendered a profound crisis in vision and the positions of pleasure entailed by the organization of the gaze in domestic space. This crisis was registered on a number of levels.

Perhaps the most practical problem which television was shown to have caused was in its status as furniture. Here, television was no longer a focal point of the room; rather it was a technological eyesore, something which threatened to destabilize the unities of interior decor. Women's magazines sought ways to "master" the machine which, at their most extreme, meant the literal camouflage of the set. In 1951, *American Home* suggested that "television needn't change a room" so long as it was made to "retire at your command." Among the suggestions were hinged panels "faced with dummy book backs so that no one would suspect, when they are closed, that this period room lives a double life with TV."[45] In 1953, *House Beautiful* placed a TV into a cocktail table from which it "rises for use or disappears from sight by simply pushing a button. . . ."[46] These attempts to render the television set invisible are especially interesting in the light of critical and popular memory accounts which argue that the television set was a privileged figure of conspicuous consumption and class status for postwar Americans. This attempt to hide the receiver complicates those historical accounts because it suggests that visual pleasure was at odds with the display of wealth in the home.

It wasn't only that the television set was made inconspicuous within domestic space, it was also made invisible to the outside world. The overwhelming majority of graphics showed the television placed in a spot where it could not be seen through the windows of the room.[47] This was sometimes stated in terms of a solution for lighting and the glare cast over the screen. But there was something more profoundly troubling about being caught in the act of viewing television. The attempt to render television invisible to the outside world was imbricated in a larger obsession with privacy—an obsession which was most typically registered in statements about "problem windows." As discussed earlier, the magazines idealized large picture windows and sliding glass doors for the view of the outside world they provided. At the same time, however, the magazines warned that these windows had to be carefully covered with curtains, venetian blinds, or outdoor shrubbery in order to avoid the "fish bowl" effect. In these terms, the view incorporated in domestic space had to be a one-way view.

Television would seem to hold an ideal place here because it was a "window on the world" which could never look back. Yet, the magazines treated the television set as if it were a problem window through which residents in the home could be seen. In 1951, *American Home* juxtaposed suggestions for covering "problem" windows with a tip on "how to hide a TV screen."[48] Even the design of the early television consoles, with their cabinet doors which covered the TV screen, suggested the fear of being seen by television. Perhaps, this fear was best expressed in 1949 when the *Saturday Evening Post* told its readers, "Be Good! Television's Watching." The article continued, "Comes now another invasion of your privacy. . . . TV's prying eye may well record such personal frailties as the errant husband dining with his secretary. . . ."[49] The fear here was that the television camera might record men and women unawares—and have devastating effects upon their romantic lives.

The theme of surveillance was repeated in a highly self-reflexive episode of the early fifties science fiction anthology, *Tales of Tomorrow*. Entitled "The Window,"[50] the tale begins with a standard sci-fi drama but is soon "interrupted" when the TV camera picks up an alien image, a completely unrelated view of a window through which we see a markedly lower-class and drunken husband, his wife and another man (played by Rod Steiger). After a brief glimpse at this domestic scene, we cut back to the studio where a seemingly confused crew attempts to explain the aberrant image, finally suggesting that it is a picture of a real event occuring simultaneously in the city and possibly "being reflected off an ionized cloud right in the middle of our wavelength, like a mirage." As the episode continues to alternate between the studio and the domestic scene, we learn that the wife and her male friend plan to murder the husband, and we see the lovers' passionate embrace (as well as their violent fantasies). At the end of the episode, after the murder takes place, the wife stares out the window and confesses to her lover that all night she felt as if someone were watching her. As this so well suggests, the new TV eye threatens to turn back on itself, to penetrate the private window and to monitor the eroticized fantasy life of the citizen in his or her home. That this fantasy has attached to it a violent dimension, reminds us of the more sadistic side to television technology as TV now becomes an instrument of surveillance. Indeed, this fear of surveillance was symptomatic of many statements which expressed profound anxieties about television's control over human vision in the home—especially in terms of its disruptive effects on the relationship between the couple.[51]

Television brought to the home a vision of the world which the human eye itself could never see. We might say that in popular culture there was a general obsession with the perfection of human vision through technology. This fascination of course pre-dates the period under question, with the development of machines for vision including telescopes, x-rays, photography and cinema. During the postwar period many of these devices were mass produced in the form of children's toys (including microscopes, 3-D glasses, and telescopes) and household gadgets like gas ranges with window-view ovens.

Television, the ultimate expression of this technologically improved view, was variously referred to as a "hypnotic eye," an "all seeing eye," a "mind's eye," and so forth. But there was something troubling about this television eye. A 1954 documentary produced by RCA and aired on NBC suggests the problem. Entitled *The Story of Television*, this program tells the history of television through a discourse on the gaze. A voice-over narration begins the tale in the following way:

> The human eye is a miraculous instrument. Perceptive, sensitive, forever tuned to the pulsating wavelengths of life. Yet the eye cannot see over a hillside or beyond the haze of distance. To extend the range of human eyesight, man developed miraculous and sensitive instruments.

Most prominent among these instruments was the "electronic eye" of television.

In this RCA documentary, the discourse on the gaze was used to promote the purchase and installation of the TV set. However, even in this industry promo, there is something disturbing about the "electronic eye" of television. For here, television inserts itself precisely at the point of a failure in human vision, a failure which is linked to the sexual relations of the couple. Accompanying this sound track is a visual narrative which represents a young couple. A woman frolics on the hillside and we cut to an extreme close-up of a man's face, a close-up which depicts a set of eyes that appear to be searching for the woman. But the couple are never able to see one another because their meeting is blocked by an alternate, and more technologically perfect view. We are shown instead the "electronic eye" of a TV control tower which promises to see better than the eyes of the young lovers. Thus, the authority of human vision, and the power dynamics attached to the romantic exchange of looks between the couple, is somehow undermined in this technology of vision.

This failure in the authority of human vision was typically related to the man's position of power in domestic space. In 1953, *TV Guide* asked, "What ever happened to men? Once upon a time (Before TV) a girl thought of her boyfriend or husband as her prince charming. Now having watched the antics of Ozzie Nelson and Chester A. Riley, she thinks of her man as a prime idiot." Several paragraphs later the article relates this figure of the ineffectual male to an inability to control vision, or rather television, in the home. As the article suggests, "Men have only a tiny voice in what programs the set is tuned to."[52]

In a 1954 episode of *Fireside Theater*, a filmed anthology drama, this problem is demonstrated in narrative terms. Entitled "The Grass is Greener," the episode revolves around the purchase of a television set, a purchase which the father in the family, Bruce, adamantly opposes. Going against Bruce's wishes, the wife, Irene, makes use of the local retailer's credit plan and has a television set installed in her home. When Bruce returns home for the evening, he finds himself oddly displaced by the new center of interest. Upon entering the kitchen door, he hears music and gun shots emanating from the den. Curious about the sound source, he enters the den where he sees Irene and the children watching a TV western. Standing in the den doorway, he is literally off-center in the frame, outside the family group clustered around the TV set. When he attempts to get his family's attention, his status as outsider is further suggested. Bruce's son hushes his father with a dismissive "Shh," after which the family resumes its fascination with the television program. Bruce then motions to Irene who finally—with a look of condescension—exits the room to join her husband in the kitchen where the couple argue over the set's installation. In her attempt to convince Bruce to keep the TV, Irene suggests that the children and even she herself will stray from the family home if he refuses to allow them the pleasure of watching TV. Television thus threatens to undermine the masculine position of power in the home to the extent that the father is disenfranchised from his family whose gaze is fastened onto an alternate, and more seductive, authority.

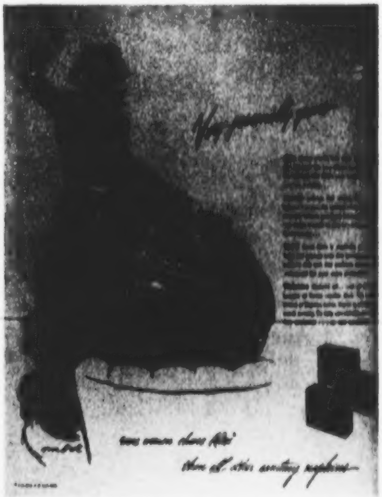
Bruce's son hushes his father as television takes center stage in the home (*Fireside Theater*, 1954)

This crisis in vision was also registered in terms of female positions of pleasure in television. In fact, for women, pleasure in viewing television appears to have been a "structured absence." These representations almost never show a woman watching television by herself. Typically, the woman lounges on a sofa, perhaps reading a book, while the television remains turned off in the room.[11] Two points emerge. First, for women the continuum, visual pleasure—displeasure, was associated with interior decor and not with viewing television. In 1948, *House Beautiful* made this clear when it claimed, "Most men want only an adequate screen. But women alone with the thing in the house all day, have to eye it as a piece of furniture.'"[54] Second, while these discussions of television were often directed at women, the continuum, visual pleasure—displeasure, was not associated with her gaze at the set, but rather with her status as representation, as something to be looked at by the gaze of another.

On one level here, television was depicted as a threat to the visual appeal of the female body in domestic space. Specifically, there was something visually displeasurable about the sight of a woman operating the technology of the receiver. In 1955, Sparton Television proclaimed that "the sight of a woman tuning a TV set with dials near the floor" was "most unattractive." The Sparton TV, with its tuning knob located at the top of the set, promised to maintain the visual appeal of the woman.[55] As this ad indicates, the graphic representation of the female body viewing television had to be carefully controlled; it had to be made appealing to the eye of the observer.

Beyond this specific case, there was a distinct set of aesthetic conventions formed in these years for male and female viewing postures. A 1953 advertisement for CBS-Columbia Television illustrates this well. Three alternative viewing postures are taken up by family members. A little boy stretches out on the floor, a father slumps in his easy chair, and the lower portion of a mother's outstretched body is gracefully lifted in a sleek modern chair with a seat which tilts upward.[56] Here as elsewhere, masculine viewing is characterized by a slovenly body posture. Conversely, feminine viewing posture takes on a certain visual appeal even as the female body passively reclines.

This need to maintain the "to-be-looked at" status of the woman's body within the home might be better understood in the context of a second problem which television was shown to bring to women—namely, competition for male attention. Magazines, advertisements and television programming often depicted the figure of a man who was so fascinated with the screen image of a woman that his real life mate remained thoroughly neglected by his gaze. Thus, in terms of this exchange of looks, the television set became the "other woman." Even if the screen image was not literally another woman, the man's visual fascination evoked the structural relations of female competition for male attention, a point well illustrated by a cartoon in a 1952 issue of the fashionable men's magazine, *Esquire*, which depicted a newly wed couple in their honeymoon suite. The groom, transfixed by the sight of wrestling on TV, completely ignores his wife.[57] This sexual scenario was also taken up by Kotex, a feminine hygiene company with an obvious stake in female sexuality. The 1949 ad shows a woman who, by using the sanitary napkin, is able to distract her man from his TV baseball game.[58] Perhaps, the ultimate expression of female competition with television came in a 1953 episode of *I Love Lucy* entitled, "Ricky and Fred are TV Fans." Lucy and her best friend, Ethel Mertz, are entirely stranded by their husbands as the men watch the fights on the living room console. In a desperate attempt to attract their husbands' attention, Lucy and Ethel stand in front of the TV set, blocking the men's view of the screen. Ricky and Fred Mertz become so enraged that they begin to make violent gestures, upon which Lucy and Ethel retreat into the kitchen. Having lost their husbands to television, the women decide to go to a drugstore/soda shop. However, once in the drugstore they are unable to get service because the proprietor is likewise entranced by the TV boxing match.



Ladies Home Journal 66 (May 1949), p. 30

But in what way could this sexual/visual competition appeal to women? A 1952 Motorola ad provides some possible answers. The graphic shows a man lounging on a chair and watching a bathing beauty on the TV screen. His wife, dressed in apron, stands in the foreground holding a shovel, and the caption reads, "Let's go, Mr. Dreamer, that television set won't help you shovel the walk." Television's negative effect on household chores was linked to the male's visual fascination in the televised image of another woman. This relationship drawn between the gaze and household chores only seems to underline TV's negative appeal for women; but another aspect of this ad suggests a less "masochistic" inscription of the female consumer. The large window view and the landscape painting hung over the set suggest the illusion of the outside world and the incorporation of that world into the home. In this sense, the ad suggests that the threat of sexuality/infidelity in the outside world can be contained in the home through its representation on television. Even while the husband neglects his wife and household chores to gaze at the screen woman, the housewife is in control of his sexuality insofar as his visual pleasure is circumscribed by domestic space. The housewife's gaze in the foreground and cited commentary further illustrate this position of control.[59]

This competition for male attention between women and television also bears an interesting relationship to the construction of the female image in domestic comedies. Typically the representation of the female body was de-feminized and/or de-eroticized. The programs usually featured heroines who were either non-threatening matronly types like Molly Goldberg, middle-aged, perfect housewife types like Harriet Nelson, or else zany women like Lucy Ricardo who frequently appeared clown-like, and even grotesque.

I Love Lucy (1954)

Popular media of the postwar years illuminate some of the central tensions expressed by the mass culture at a time when spectator amusements were being transported from the public to the private sphere. At least at the level of representation, the installation of the television set was by no means a simple purchase of a pleasure machine. These popular discourses remind us that television's utopian promise was fraught with doubt. Even more importantly, they begin to reveal the complicated processes through which conventions of viewing television in the home environment and conventions of television's representational styles were formed in the early period.

Magazines, advertisements and television programming helped to establish rules for ways in which to achieve pleasure and to avoid displeasure caused by the new TV object/medium. In so doing they constructed a subject position—or a series of subject positions—for family members in the home equipped with television. Certainly, the ways in which the public took up these positions is another question. How women and men achieved pleasure from and avoided the discomforts of television is, it seems to me, an on-going and complicated historiographical problem. The popular media examined here allow us to begin to understand the attitudes and assumptions which informed the reception of television in the early period. In addition, they illustrate the aesthetic ideals of middle-class architecture and interior design into which television was placed.

As historian Carlo Ginzburg has argued, "Reality is opaque; but there are certain points—clues, signs—which allows us to decipher it." It is the seemingly inconsequential trace, Ginzburg claims, through which the most significant patterns of past experiences might be sought.[60] These discourses which spoke of the placement of a chair, or the design of a television set in a room, begin to suggest the details of everyday existence into which television inserted itself. They give us a clue into a history of spectators in the home—a history which is only beginning to be written.

NOTES

1. For the standard three volume text written along these lines see Erik Barnouw, *A History of Broadcasting in the United States*, 3 vols. (New York: Oxford, 1966–70).

2. In fact, even while television manufacturers advertised heavily in women's home magazines and the general slicks like *Life*, the magazines did not simply promote television— rather, as this essay shows, they also spoke of the problems which television brought to the home. This should remind us that the ideological content of consumer magazines is not entirely determined by the sales effort. Rather, women's magazines had, since the nineteenth century, been a site for "women's discourses"—albeit in a mass-produced form. The ad-man had to place his consumer messages in this site in order to appeal to potential female consumers. In this sense, I would argue, we need to give the sales effort a less deterministic role and to remember that while magazines and advertisers might work in mutual relations of support, they are relatively autonomous institutions whose strategies might sometimes be at odds. For more on this see my forthcoming dissertation for UCLA, "Installing the Television Set: The Social Construction of Television's Place in the Home and the Family, 1948–55."

3. The media's ambivalent response to technology pre-dates television. In particular, the innovation of household communication technologies like the radio have been greeted by the popular press with skepticism. See, for example, Catherine Covert, "We May Hear Too Much: American Sensibility and the Response to Radio, 1919–1924," in *Mass Media Between the Wars: Perceptions of Cultural Tension, 1918–1941*, ed. Catherine L. Covert and John D. Stevens (Syracuse, NY: Syracuse University Press, 1984), pp. 199–220. Certainly, then, television's introduction in the early period is part of an entire historical context of technological innovation, and it bears continuity with other technologies in this regard. A comparative study which looks at television with respect to other media might better reveal historical differences between them. My work, which explores the case of television and postwar domestic ideals, is, I think, a necessary first step in answering these larger questions.

4. *TV Guide* 1 (June 5–11, 1953), p. 1.

5. This article is based on the research for my dissertation (see above). Three leading home magazines (*House Beautiful, Better Homes and Gardens* and *American Home*) and one leading women's service magazine which foregrounded home economics (*Ladies' Home Journal*) were examined in entirety for the years under consideration. All of these magazines presented idealized (upper) middle-class depictions of domestic space, and were addressed to a female-housewife, middle-class reader. According to audience research studies conducted at the time, the magazines all attracted a largely female, middle-class readership. See for example, Alfred Politz Research, Inc., *The Audiences of Nine Magazines* (N.p.: Cowles Magazines, Inc., 1955). In addition to examining these publications, I used sampling techniques to analyze leading general magazines, men's magazines, and a leading women's magazine, *Good Housekeeping* (which was directed at a less affluent class). The print advertisements were found in these magazines. Finally, the paper is based upon a large number of programs from the early period including almost all episodes from *Burns and Allen, I Love Lucy,* and *The Honeymooners* as well as numerous episodes from *Ozzie and Harriet, The Goldbergs, Make Room For Daddy,* and *I Married Joan*. I refer to these programs as sit-coms, although it should be noted that at the time the sit-com form for television was not yet fully conventionalized.

6. S.C. Gilfillan, "The Future Home Theater," *The Independent* 73 (October 17, 1912), p. 886.

7. Warren J. Susman, *Culture as History: The Transformation of American Society in the Twentieth Century* (New York: Pantheon, 1984), p. 218.

8. Douglas Gomery, "The Coming of Television and the 'Lost' Motion Picture Audience," *Journal of Film and Video* 38 (Summer 1985), pp. 5–11; and Mary Beth Haralovich, "The Suburban Family Sit-com and Consumer Product Design: Middle-Class Consumption in the 1950s," forthcoming in *Quarterly Review of Film Studies*.

9. See, for example, Douglas T. Miller and Marion Nowak, *The Fifties: The Way We Really Were* (Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1977), especially Chapter 13; and Clifford E. Clark's recent book, *The American Family Home, 1800–1960* (Chapel Hill and London: University of North Carolina Press, 1986). Clark writes, "Almost without thinking middle-class suburbanites took the protected-home vision of the nineteenth-century reformers and turned it into their central pre-occupation" (p. 236). Clark does acknowledge that the new suburbanites were often involved in community activities, but he maintains that the haven model for the home persisted at the ideological level. My argument, on the other hand, insists that the ideology of suburbanization was not merely a return to a nineteenth-century ideal, but rather it included within it the terms of the contradiction between community involvement and domestic seclusion.

10. Harry Henderson, "The Mass-Produced Suburbs," *Harpers* 207 (November 1953), p. 26.

11. For popular books on architecture and interior decor see, for example, *Sunset Homes for Western Living* (San Francisco: Lane Publishing Co., 1946); Robert Woods Kennedy, *The House and the Art of Its Design* (Huntington, NY: Robert E. Krieger Publishing Company, 1953); Cliff May, *Western Ranch Houses* (Menlo Park, CA: Lane Book Co., 1958); Katherine Murrow Ford and Thomas H. Chrieghton, *The American House Today* (New York: Reinhold Publishing Co., 1951).

12. Mural wallpaper was especially used in the homes of the wealthy as exhibited in the exclusive client-built homes of *Architectural Digest*. See, for example, vols. 12 (June 1948), pp. 47, 90; 14 (circa 1955), p. 23.

13. *Better Homes and Gardens* 31 (December 1953), p. 71.

14. Thomas H. Hutchinson, *Here is Television, Your Window on the World* (1946; New York: Hastings House, 1948), p. ix.

15. Charles Siepmann, *Radio, Television and Society* (New York: Oxford, 1950), p. 340.

16. Leo Marx, *The Machine in the Garden: Technology and the Pastoral Ideal in America* (New York: Oxford, 1964), see especially p. 193.

17. Catherine Beecher and Harriet Beecher Stowe, *The American Woman's Home* (New York: J.B. Ford and Company, 1869), pp. 91, 96.

18. Gwendolyn Wright discusses this in *Building the Dream: A Social History of Housing in America* (Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 1981), p. 107.

19. For an interesting discussion of how modern architecture was popularized through the cinema see Donald Albrecht, *Designing Dreams: Modern Architecture in the Movies* (New York: Harper & Row, 1986).

20. See, for example, "Home Without Compromises," *American Home* 47 (January 1952), p. 34; *Better Homes and Gardens* 33 (September 1955), p. 59; *Good Housekeeping* 133 (September 1951), p. 106.

21. *Better Homes and Gardens* 31 (October 1953), p. 48; *Better Homes and Gardens* 31 (December 1953), p. 21.

22. *Better Homes and Gardens* 33 (March 1953), p. 130.

23. *Fortune* editors, "$30. Billion for Fun," reprinted in *Mass Leisure*, ed. Eric Larrabee and Rolf Meyersohn (1955; Glencoe, IL: The Free Press, 1958), pp. 162–168.

24. *House Beautiful* 90 (November 1948), p. 230.

25. *Better Homes and Gardens* 31 (October 1953), p. 8.

26. *Better Homes and Gardens* 29 (November 1951), p. 218.

27. *American Home* 46 (September 1951), p. 27.

28. *House Beautiful* 92 (December 1950), p. 77.

29. See, for example, *Ladies Home Journal* 67 (May 1950), p. 6; *American Home* 46 (October 1951), p. 8; *House Beautiful* 97 (November 1955), p. 126; *Colliers* 126 (December 9, 1950), p. 58.

30. *Better Homes and Gardens* 30 (October 1952), p. 215. For other examples see, *Life* 34 (October 26, 1953), p. 53; *Life* 35 (October 5, 1953), p. 87; *House Beautiful* 91 (November 1949), p. 77.

31. *Life* 34 (April 27, 1953), p. 12.

32. Early television borrowed this mixed style from popular radio shows of the forties like *The Aldrich Family* which also blended conventions of live vaudeville performance (such as the studio audience and the variety act) with classical storytelling conventions (such as temporal and spatial continuities).

33. For an interesting discussion of the aesthetics and ideology of "liveness" in contemporary TV programming see Jane Feuer, "The Concept of Live Television: Ontology as Ideology," in *Regarding Television*, ed. E. Ann Kaplan (Los Angeles: University Publications of America, Inc., 1983), pp. 12–22.

34. In fact, in the 1956–7 season, the *mise-en-abyme* became literal when George's magic TV was incorporated into the story. George replayed the story on his magic TV and commented upon the narrative events.

35. This episode, for which I have no title, was broadcast live on June 23, 1952.

36. The episode, for which I have no title, deals with a spat between Uncle David and his brother.

37. Serafina Kent Bathrick, *The True Woman and the Family Film: The Industrial Production of Memory*, diss.; University of Wisconsin–Madison, 1981.

38. The fact that many of the early domestic comedies featured characters who were named for real-life stars (like George and Gracie, Lucy, or the entire Nelson family) and whose roles as characters often directly corresponded to real-life events in the lives of the stars, added to this sense of immediacy.

Patricia Mellencamp discusses this conflation of fiction and reality with respect to *I Love Lucy* in her article, "Situation Comedy, Feminism, and Freud: Discourses of Gracie and Lucy," in *Studies in Entertainment: Critical Approaches to Mass Culture*, ed. Tania Modleksi (Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1986), see especially pp. 87–88.

39. Samuel Chotzinoff, "The Future of Music on Television," *House Beautiful* 91 (August 1949), p. 113.

40. Henry W. Simon, "The Charm of Music Seen," *House Beautiful* 92 (August 1950), p. 97.

41. Orrin E. Dunlap, Jr., *The Future of Television* (New York: Harper and Brothers, 1947), p. 87.

42. "Where Sh[illegible] We Put the Television Set?" *Good Housekeeping* 133 (August 1951), p. 107.

43. Walter Adams and E.A. Hunferford, Jr., "Television: Buying and Installing It is Fun; These Ideas Will Help," *Better Homes and Gardens* 28 (September 1949), p. 38.

44. Cited in "With an Eye . . . On the Viewer," *Televiser* 7 (April 1950), p. 16.

45. "Now You See It . . . Now You Don't" *American Home* 46 (September 1951), p. 49.

46. *House Beautiful* 95 (December 1953), p. 145.

47. See, for example, *House Beautiful* 91 (October 1949), p. 167; *Better Homes and Gardens* 30 (March 1952), p. 68; *Better Homes and Gardens* 31 (December 1953), p. 71.

48. *American Home* 45 (January 1951), p. 89.

49. Robert M. Yoder, "Be Good! Television's Watching," *Saturday Evening Post* 221 (May 14, 1949), p. 29.

50. Circa 1951–1953.

51. We might also imagine that television's previous use as a surveillance medium in World War II and the early plans to monitor factory workers with television sets, helped to create this fear of being seen by TV. For an interesting discussion of these early surveillance uses, and the way in which this was discussed in the popular and industry press, see Jeanne Allen, "The Social Matrix of Television: Invention in the United States," in *Regarding Television*, ed. E. Ann Kaplan (Los Angeles: University Publications of America, Inc., 1983), pp. 109–119.

52. Bob Taylor, "What is TV Doing to MEN?" *TV Guide* 1 (June 26—July 2, 1953), p. 15.

53. See, for example, *Better Homes and Gardens* 33 (September 1955), p. 59; *Better Homes and Gardens* 31 (April 1953), p. 263; *Popular Science* 164 (February 1954), p. 211; *Ladies' Home Journal* (May 1953), p. 11.

54. W.W. Ward, "Is It Time to Buy Television?" *House Beautiful* 90 (October 1948), p. 172.

55. *House Beautiful* 97 (May 1955), p. 131.

56. *Better Homes and Gardens* 31 (October 1953), p. 151.

57. *Esquire* 38 (July 1952), p. 87.

58. *Ladies' Home Journal* 66 (May 1949), p. 30.

59. *Better Homes and Gardens* 30 (February 1952), p. 154.

60. Carlo Ginzburg, "Morelli, Freud and Sherlock Holmes: Clues and Scientific Method," *History Workshop* 9 (Spring 1980), p. 27.

"Let's go, Mr. [illegible], that television set won't help you shovel the walk."

Better Homes and Gardens 30 (Feb. 1952), p. 154

The Martha Raye Show

The Spectacularization of Everyday Life: Recycling Hollywood Stars and Fans in Early Television Variety Shows

Denise Mann

> Many advertisements took their place alongside other mass diversions—the amusement park, the slick-paper romance, the movies. None demanded to be taken literally or even all that seriously; yet all promised intense "real life" to their clientele, and all implicitly defined "real life" as something outside the individual's everyday experience.
>
> Jackson Lears[1]

At the turn of the century in America, the burgeoning field of mass amusement institutionalized the promise that "real life" was just around the corner. Hollywood, with its charged overpresence of stars, glitter and glamor, went on to institutionalize the idea that "real life" was to be found in the movie theater. Studio publicity departments singled out female fans, in particular, for their devoted attention to Hollywood stars and product tie-ins through fan magazines and mass circulation magazines.[2]

Hollywood Stars and Female Fans

The privileged relationship between the motion picture industry and the female fan at the turn of the century has been charted in several social histories as well as in theoretical studies such as Miriam Hansen's recent analysis of the Valentino case and its relationship to female viewer habits.[3] Little attention has been given to the transformation that takes place in this impassioned relationship some thirty years later once Hollywood stars and stories are received in the mundane circumstances of women's everyday lives—the domestic setting of television. The transfer of Hollywood stars to the home via television during the transitional period from 1946 to 1956 shifts the viewing context not just from a public, community event to a private, isolated experience, but also restructures the spectator's fantasy engagement with the movies. This change constitutes a radical transformation in the social imaginary that had previously bound Hollywood stars to their fans. Television representations of the Hollywood star as well as radio's representations before them, reflect a decay in aura[4] once they have been transferred to the new broadcast media.

This study focuses on the television comedy variety show and musical variety show which featured guest stars from Hollywood. These formats represent two arenas of nostalgic return, not only to earlier entertainment traditions (to vaudeville, burlesque, minstrel, etc.), but to strategies adopted by Hollywood films and by their publicity departments to engage women as the most devoted audience of Hollywood stars. The fan and mass-circulation magazines surrounding Hollywood and its star system marked women spectators as an economically and socially viable group—one which the broadcast industry sought to incorporate as an audience for its own mass-media forms.[5]

The Hollywood star offered a potent connection with the fascination of Hollywood cinema—invoking not only the cinema's "cult of subjectivity" but also the star's association with a charged "otherness"; alternatively, the Hollywood star's association with consumer excesses and ostentatious behavior ran counter to fifties ideals of homogeneity and equal opportunity for all.[6] The Hollywood studio publicity departments in previous decades had devised various techniques to negotiate the contrasts in lifestyle and appearance between the Hollywood star and the average working-class or middle-class woman. Contradictory representations of women in the films themselves—as glamorous "screen sirens" and average housewives or working women—do not begin in the postwar period but can be traced to an earlier period. For instance, Mary Ann Doane discusses this phenomenon in the woman's films of the forties using the example of Bette Davis as the twin sisters in *A Stolen Life*.[7] She notes that these oppositional roles are recapitulated in the advertiser's address to female audiences which claim "Every Woman Plays a Double Role . . . [as] Secretary and Siren. . . . " In addition, Jane Gaines's analysis of the forties "pin-up" demonstrates how easily this standardized icon of eroticism was adapted to conform to the more conventional female social roles of wife and mother.[8]

While these studies indicate that contradictory representations of women exist prior to the period under examination, television substantially alters the spectator's relation to these conflicting beauty ideals and social roles for women. In particular, the television variety show helped arbitrate the contrasts in lifestyle between the Hollywood screen siren and the average woman by bringing the performative aspects of vaudeville (its direct address and mugging for the camera) into conflict with the cinema's "illusionist" conventions, challenging as well, the passivity inherent in the cinema's representation of the woman in her object-like-ness.

Early television variety shows adopted a complex set of narrative strategies to produce a "marriage of spectacle and intimacy."[9] This integration of opposing tendencies is based, on the one hand, on television's self-conscious attempts to duplicate vaudeville, burlesque and Broadway theater, entertainment forms which took place in communities bound by ethnic and class alliances.[10] On the other hand, TV variety shows retained ties to the "intimacy" of the classical Hollywood cinema in narrative skits which took place in domestic settings (and which reproduced the illusion of centered subjectivity); this continuity was produced in part by borrowing stylistic elements from the cinema (e.g., close-ups to convey interiority and point-of-view editing).

Recycling the Movie Star as Individual

For working-class and middle-class women of postwar America, the home no longer constituted a sanctuary from the forces of consumer culture—despite efforts of popular culture to convey the contrary through nostalgic references to the past; for instance, Serafina Bathrick's analysis of nostalgic family-musicals from the forties demonstrates how these films cultivated a female audience of consumer allies by translating the more traditional values of home and family to contemporary products of the culture industry.[11] National advertising, network corporations and their bureaucratic agencies had penetrated the daily lives of the family at home with their magazine and radio commercial messages by the 1930s. These and related advertising and network corporate structures were responsible for relaying Hollywood stars and stories to female fans via television—institutions whose presence was foregrounded by means of the various mediating figures of network announcer, product announcer and, in the case of the variety show, the TV show host. The illusion of "centeredness" which the classical codes had insured, mobilizing individual desire through elaborate fantasy scenarios, had been substituted in the television setting by a complex organization composed of anonymous institutions which "made it possible" for these stars to appear on television.

This changed circumstance of spectatorship meant a decentered relation between star and fan. In turn, this decenteredness altered the previous terms of the bond, throwing into jeopardy the apparent "autonomy" and "individualism" of the media celebrity. Richard deCordova's work on the early manifestations of the star system has demonstrated how star discourses work to suggest the marks of enunciation, contradicting Metz's claim that the classical Hollywood film effaces this discursive register.[12] The emphasis on the performative activities of movie stars coupled with a studio star system which promotes the illusion of "individualism" surrounding its stars through its publicity and press releases, makes these performers appear to subsume the category of enunciative address.

This institutionalization of the cult of the individual by the studio star system and studio publicity departments underwent a series of decisive changes in the postwar period. In the midst of the CBS talent raids in 1948, the broadcast star was legally reconfigured to adapt to the new capital gains tax structure.[13] Star names were reconstituted as "property" to be administered primarily by the celebrity rather than by the studio or network. These highly publicized negotiations over star properties in popular press and trade discourses regulated knowledge of these celebrities[14]—emphasizing their status as property over their status as private persons.[15] In the fifties, Hollywood actors began renegotiating their contracts as well, setting up independent companies and demanding control over their image, their roles, and their own advertising and publicity, even in those instances when they made studio films.[16] Ironically, even though motion picture actors were taking charge of their own image, this radically undermined their status as individuals—an image that studio publicity departments began carefully monitoring as early as 1909.[17]

During this transitional period, one means of reengaging the public's imaginary relation to movie stars on television was to enact a nostalgic return to their earlier careers and to the popular discourses surrounding these stars. For instance, there were prime-time variety shows and family sit-coms which targeted the whole family and featured the regular appearance of movie stars as guests. Programs such as *I Love Lucy, The Jack Benny Show* and *The Martha Raye Show* contained narratives which reworked the middle-class housewife's relationship to these celebrated figures from Hollywood by foregrounding the position of the female fan. In addition, in the mid-fifties, a series of "tributes to Hollywood" emerged. One of the first of these appeared in 1952 when Ed Sullivan saluted the career of producer Samuel Goldwyn. This was followed by several movie tie-ins produced by the studios which provided ten to fifteen minute "trailers" of recent Hollywood releases, including *MGM Parade, Warner Bros. Presents* and 20th Century–Fox's *Front Row Center* (for General Electric) as well as Disney's *Disneyland* and *The Mickey Mouse Club*. In addition, Paramount Pictures's interest in York Productions, which it jointly owned with Dean Martin and Jerry Lewis, resulted in *The Colgate Sunday Hour* and *The Colgate Comedy*. The latter show followed Ed Sullivan's lead in "saluting" new feature pictures through talent tie-ups.

These movie talent tie-ins on television proliferated into publicity campaigns, talent promotional tours and sundry merchandising activities which resulted in an almost seamless penetration of Hollywood's consumer appeals into the interstices of the family's everyday life.[18] Daniel Boorstin characterized this tendency in postwar America as television's capacity to create a bond among viewers which constitutes a false community of consumers: "never before had so many individuals been so dependent on material goods for their identity."[19] This community of consumer citizens produced a radical break from the individual spectator's personal past and the community's shared historical past. One of the ways in which television variety shows and other products of fifties culture industry helped negotiate entry into the modern era for middle-class viewers was by adapting the now devalued Hollywood "cult of subjectivity" to more longstanding traditions and values from the past—in particular by wedding the fifties version of the "nineteenth-century True Woman and the twentieth-century movie star."[20]

For instance, *Look* magazine featured a fashion article on the "back button" dress which conflates the fifties nostalgia for the past with the vogue for leveling class differences between stars and fans. This complex advertising strategy is accomplished by featuring movie star Charlton Heston helping his wife, Lydia Clarke, into a "recycled" fashion concept—the back button dress.[21] By conveying the idea that women are helpless, the fashion feature does not just sell women on a "new" style, but reinforces cultural stereotypes of the "True Woman" and the caretaker husband, and promotes the institution of marriage as well: these dresses require "a husband's helping hand" to allow the woman to get dressed in the morning. The article notes the ironies of this fashion design for "America's 14 million unmarried women," but celebrates nonetheless, this "impractical throwback to the 19th century. . . . " The writer notes the contradictions for modern women who "breathed a sigh of relief with the passing of the unwieldy back-laced corset . . . but now, down their backs [find] not only

The dress that needs a man

back buttons are back again and so are men-in-waiting

Look 20 (Feb. 7, 1956), p. 82

buttons, but snaps, hooks and slide fasteners to harness the girls again and put a high premium on a man—personal maids being even harder to come by."[22] The feature encourages fashion-conscious modern women to take up these impractical designs by conflating the traditional values of home and marriage with the image of the Hollywood star as domestic homebody. Charlton Heston's function is thereby split between that of husband and "auratic star"—between attending to the "homey" task of helping his wife get dressed in the morning, *and* introducing "romantic" fantasy associations into an otherwise banal activity.

Recycling Middle-Aged Stars on TV

In a 1955 article, "Old Film Stars Never Die—Just Keep B.O. Rolling Along," *Variety* states that the box office draw of current stars doesn't match that of stars nurtured under the star system of previous decades.[23] The article claims that "audiences today apparently are much slower to 'make' a star . . . [hence] the studios are competing energetically for men and women who played their first lead parts in the middle 30s." *Variety*'s list of durable "glam personalities" includes Clark Gable, Bette Davis, John Wayne, Betty Grable, Spencer Tracy, Ginger Rogers. . . . " According to *Variety*, the only newcomers who command the same box office stature as these older stars are Marilyn Monroe and Marlon Brando. The disadvantages of relying on the older stars, of course, is "that the passage of years is beginning to whittle away at the appeal of the stars of yesteryear."

Variety's comments reiterate the popular view that the old stars and the old Hollywood represented a "glamour" and "extravagance" that was no longer valid in 1950s America—except, that is, through nostalgic recyclings of the star's previous persona in new formats. Popular culture forms which recycled stars in this way include, for instance, the "self-reflexive" musicals of the fifties (Fred Astaire in *Bandwagon*, Judy Garland in *A Star is Born*); middle-class magazine photo essays featuring star biographies which chart the career of the star in pictures; advertising for contemporary beauty and fashion ideals associated with Hollywood stars; and variety shows "saluting" the stars and their careers.

The success of each of these popular culture strategies depended on their ability to trigger the audience's memory of details from the star's personal life and screen persona. Much of early television programming, then, consisted of "simulations" of popular culture traditions from the past. Many of these fragments of past performances emerged out of ethnic theater—leisure practices which took place in communities defined by ethnic, class and gender specificities; however, once these forms were transposed to television, they were stripped of any previous associations with the community. These nostalgic images from the past appeared on early television variety shows in an abstracted, fragmented form, borrowing elements from vaudeville and burlesque; taking scenes from already self-reflexive Hollywood stories (e.g., Gloria Swanson's spoof on her role in *Sunset Boulevard* on *The Texaco Star Theatre*); or in caricatures of famous performers from the past (e.g., Milton Berle's drag impersonation of Carmen Miranda).[24] This postmodernist impulse—the creation of a new television spectacle out of the fragments and reworkings of the original spectacular, public event—invoked "simulated" emotions and produced a synthetic sense of community, united by its shared memory of previous media contexts. This is nowhere more evident than in early television variety shows which restaged Hollywood stories and recycled stars. Hollywood's penetration into the television industry provided a means of spectacularizing the everyday. By evoking memories of intensely felt emotions and an opulent world that existed outside the home, these programs provided a much needed antidote to the homogenizing tendencies of so much of the popular culture imagery of the postwar period. One movie producer summed up popular assumptions about the differences between Hollywood stars and TV stars: "TV can give them stories about frustrated butchers and homely aunts . . . but we can take an audience into Vesuvius or plunk them headfirst into the China Sea."[25]

The movies in postwar America promoted themselves by holding onto their associations with aristocratic behavior and conspicuous consumption. Television variety shows featuring Hollywood stars as guests were capitalizing on the lingering appeal of these idols of consumption. On the other hand, these same TV shows contained skits which made Hollywood stars appear as intruding figures, threatening the positive values and associations of domesticity and family life maintained by the television star, week after week.[26] According to Jane Gaines, audiences were more likely to direct their bitterness and envy toward Hollywood stars during the Depression, or in war-torn America "because they were visible and identifiable whereas institutions are anonymous."[27] A brief examination of popular discourses on Hollywood stars reveals strategies which may have helped audiences negotiate their contradictory responses to Hollywood stars during the period of vast social and economic upheaval that followed WWII. Many of these same techniques are taken up by the TV variety show.

Hollywood/Television: A Period of Consolidation

According to Roland Marchand, in postwar America the popular press conveyed an image of average Americans as being more affluent, having more leisure time and more opportunity to improve their standard of living.[28] But in point of fact, only those in the very top income bracket were noticeably affected by the postwar boom.[29] The 1950s saw a 26% rise in average income with credit and installment buying providing more possibility for more families to duplicate the portrait of the affluent suburban family being promoted by advertisers. But most lower-to-middle-class families had to struggle to meet this ideal image.

In response to perceived changes in the public's attitude toward these idols of consumption in an era which valued equality of opportunity, in 1956 *Look* featured an article called "Hollywood Revisited: A Psychological X-Ray of the Movie Colony Today—its Manners, its Conflicts, its Morals—Where Television, Wide-screen and Middle-age Have Forever Changed the Life and Work of the Glamorous."[30] Charting the lives of Hollywood stars in 1956, the article proclaims: "they are less carefree, less reckless, less extravagant. Today it's chic to be simple."[31] The article is meant to demonstrate how "toned down" Hollywood stars have become, and yet photos of the stars convey the opposite impression. One shows Susan Hayward wearing an "odd getup" consisting of harem pants, halter top and what look like police boots, an outfit designed to "beguile the blasé." Another features Sonja Henie's flamboyant arrival at a party at Ciros. She wears a sequined trapeze artist costume and rides a baby elephant. The article conveys the ambivalence fifties fans felt toward Hollywood, their dissatisfaction with its class pretensions and also their ongoing fascination with its sensual excesses. This provided women at home with an imaginary link to a charged "real life" outside their everyday life in the domestic sphere.

On the other hand, the animosity expressed in this article toward Hollywood stars' aristocratic sensibilities can be traced to the forties, when studio publicity efforts downplayed certain stars in order to militate against what the studios perceived as reader hostility toward the stars' "upper class" lifestyles. For instance, in her analysis of fan magazines in the forties, Jane Gaines says Lana Turner was brought down to earth in a report which told readers that "she returned her rented sable to the furrier after every party . . . [while] Joan Crawford was described as a homebody who preferred listening to Bing Crosby or Dinah Shore to listening to opera."[32] Radio (and later television) stars such as Bing Crosby and Dinah Shore came to embody the "down to earth" qualities favored by the popular press in the postwar period. Studio press releases began to emphasize those qualities which made movie stars appear to be "homebodies." By deemphasizing class distinctions, representations of Hollywood stars in fan and mass circulation magazines during the forties and increasingly during the fifties served a therapeutic function, helping the housewife or working woman overcome feelings of powerlessness and the inability to rise above her current social role or class standing.[33]

Postwar Fashion and Beauty Ideals for the Average Housewife

By the 1950s, popular ideals regarding women's bodies and clothes were in transition. *Look* and *Life* began featuring articles on fashion and body types that emphasized comfort and uniformity in contrast to Hollywood's often unwieldy and extravagant designs. For instance, when Gregory Peck and 20th Century–Fox star, Maris Pavan, appeared in *The Man in the Gray Flannel Suit*, *Look* carried a series of ads and fashion spreads which showed the stars sporting ubiquitous gray flannel suits.[34] "Gray flannel is in the limelight from Hollywood to the Eastern suburbs," *Look* claims. "Whether a girl is a movie star, advertising executive or housewife, gray flannel's appeal to her is limitless." To convey this "classless, ageless fashion," *Look* features a suburban wife meeting her husband in gray flannel slacks (by Evan-Picone) at the Pelham, N.Y. railroad station in a photograph which is not only larger, but dominant on the page, placed above the photo of the movie stars wearing gray flannel.[35] Another example promoted by *Look* magazine is the "strapless apron [which] shows your shoulders."[36] The caption explains that "it goes on in a jiffy over strapless dresses—and still keeps you looking beautifully bare." For fashions that extend "classlessness" in the opposite direction, *Look* magazine in 1948 offers ranch clothes that take clothing previously designed for the "hard-working" ranch life to the "vacation-minded" American from Portland, Maine, to Portland, Oregon.[37]

As these features suggest, postwar fashion tastes reflect a composite of opposing ideals—a conflation of the star's wardrobe with that of the average suburban housewife, or alternatively, the conflation of working man's clothes with the middle-class leisure set. The "leveling" effect of these outfits is overdetermined in the fashion feature on gray flannel suits which explains: for the "huckster," gray flannel conveys "sincerity," and for the average woman it conveys "slickness."[38] While this ad expresses the mistrust and skepticism which underlies the public's reading of visual images and consumer appeals in the media, it also produces a compensatory image of social relations in postwar America.

The superficial appearance of equal opportunity for all underlying these complex popular culture strategies—their purportedly neutral goal of "classlessness"—can in point of fact be seen to reinforce an ideology of political indifference which diffuses whatever class consciousness had been prompted by studio releases foregrounding class distinctions between the stars and their fans in the thirties and forties. In her analysis of fan magazines, Jane Gaines indicated the extent of this class awareness which prompted readers to express anger toward press releases which tried to downplay the celebrity's obvious advantages over their working-class counterparts.[39] A series of ads for Auto-Lite Spark Plugs which appeared in *Look* magazine in 1948 epitomize this superficial homogenizing process. These ads emphasize the crossover between movie stars and average housewives by featuring "lookalikes." In one of these ads, a housewife from Brooklyn, N.Y., who "looks so much like Miss [Dorothy] Lamour that strangers frequently ask her for her autograph on the street . . . " is pictured side by side with a photograph of the "real" Dorothy Lamour. The ad asks the reader to guess which is the movie star.[40]

Which is really Dorothy Lamour?
SPARK PLUGS

Look 12 (March 30, 1948), p. 15

In the same year, *Look* offers a feature asking average citizens "How has having a movie star's name affected you?" Average men and women with stars' names are interviewed—including a beautician named Anne Sheridan, a cafeteria helper named Esther Williams, and a truck driver named Harold Lloyd.[41] Photos of the average citizen are produced, but none are provided of the stars to whom they are compared. If the reader had been allowed to scrutinize one photograph next to the other, it would have introduced an uncomfortable "class awareness," reminding the reader of the material discrepancies dividing the two groups. The subtlety of this rhetorical strategy serves two ends: it preserves the auratic qualities of the stars (by invoking in the reader memories of some previous experience of a fantasy engagement with a favorite star at the movies, or in a fan magazine); secondly, it neutralizes any evidence of the material class distinctions separating stars and fans. This double-edged strategy plays an important role in the development of early television variety programming which introduced Hollywood stars into their shows. By dividing the auratic from the class-defined characteristics of the Hollywood star, early television programs were able to exorcise any lingering associations of Hollywood stars with aristocratic behavior.

TV Stars: Frustrated Butchers, Homely Aunts and Obsessive Fans

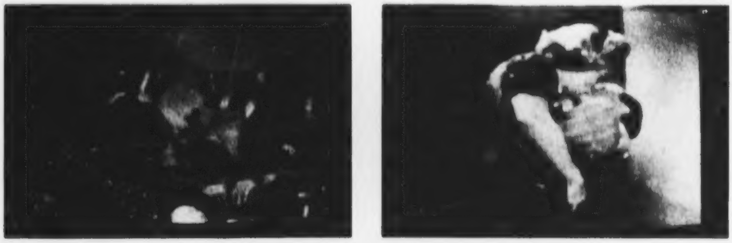
The previous discussion indicates that popular attitudes toward Hollywood stars were in a process of transition in postwar America. Visual representations of TV stars as ordinary individuals—frustrated butchers and homely aunts—can be seen as a compensatory gesture designed to counteract the celebrity's status as either upper class, *or* as corporate property. However, a brief look at the popular discourse on television stars and radio stars before them reveals the contradictions which were exposed in trying to portray these "corporate salesman" as authentic individuals. For instance, *Look* magazine's 1949 spread on Arthur Godfrey lauded him for his "honest, plain common-sense approach."[42] In the following month, several viewers wrote letters to the editor expressing their mixed feelings about Godfrey's supposed sincerity.[43] These readers challenged the popular press' image of Godfrey as natural and spontaneous, pointing out his ultimate responsibility to sponsors. For instance, reader R.L. Morrisey notes: "this guy Godfrey has the formula, all right. He slouches down in an easy chair, takes off his tie, rolls up his sleeves and convinces 40,000,000 radio listeners that he's just like good ol' Uncle Fred. Like Uncle Fred, he spins salty yarns and leads the group singing. But unlike Uncle Fred, Godfrey's payoff is of strictly big business proportions. . . . "[44]

This letter and others like it evoke the contradictions attending reception of radio's purportedly authentic stars. On the other hand, despite the unmistakable hostility of this letter, Morrisey closes by conceding that Godfrey satisfies a "social need" for the majority of viewers. This therapeutic mode points to the conflicting needs which media celebrities satisfied in postwar America. Morrisey concludes: "More power to Godfrey . . . because he's a daily tonic to so many people."[45]

In the early thirties Jack Benny's radio show produced a separation of star functions by displacing the role of the "glamorous star" onto his Hollywood guest stars, making Benny himself their dupe or fool. (This separation was already in place in his vaudeville persona—his ironic presentation of himself as an arrogant, pretentious concert violinist who plays the violin badly.) In his radio and television programs Benny undermined his own status as star by pitting himself against glamorous movie stars like Marilyn Monroe, Claudette Colbert or Ronald Coleman. By coveting their Oscars, their film roles, and their co-stars, he was openly acknowledging his "difference" from the Hollywood star, a difference which audiences no doubt recognized when they compared themselves to Hollywood stars. By contrasting the TV stars to their Hollywood counterparts, the believability and trustworthiness of the former were reinforced. This split in function attributed to each set of stars—the broadcast vs. the Hollywood—provided a means of rechanneling the libidinal attachment fans felt for Hollywood stars, and at the same time encouraged women to empathize with TV stars as sincere product salespersons.

One of the rhetorical strategies used in variety show skits to integrate these two arenas was to nest one audience/text relation within the other: in other words, the Hollywood star/fan relation was framed in the context of the broadcast star/audience relation. This narratological structure is apparent when Marilyn Monroe makes her first television appearance on Benny's show. Benny holds the position both of movie star fan *and* TV star/host. As TV star/host, Benny introduces Marilyn Monroe as his guest star. However, once he steps into character in the skit that follows, he maintains his character role of movie star fan and he also plays himself—Jack Benny, the TV star.

In the skit, his imaginary relation to the auratic star is constructed *in her absence*: he imagines that he is pursuing Marilyn Monroe; in fact, he is pursuing an ordinary-looking woman. Like Benny's character, this woman is imaginatively tied to Hollywood's romantic fantasies—she reads a Hollywood fan magazine. When Benny confuses her with Marilyn Monroe, she adapts herself immediately to the fantasy scenario. In contrast, once he realizes she's not Marilyn Monroe, he pulls away. She testily reminds him that he's not Errol Flynn either. The exchange is symptomatic



The Jack Benny Show

of the contrast in popular attitudes toward Hollywood vs. TV stars. In addition, the skit characterizes popular assumptions about female spectators—that they have a more active imaginary—allowing them to participate more fully in the Hollywood romance scenario. But, it is suggestive that in this instance the male TV star is being put in the "feminized" position of the fan.

This strategy informs other comedy variety shows which place the TV star in the powerless, "feminized" role of the movie star fan. These rhetorical strategies can be seen as a way of arbitrating the contrasts between the movie star and the home audience via the TV star. Benny's power and autonomy vanish once he adopts the "feminized" position of the adoring fan in the narrative skit. It returns once he reappears on stage as the star of his own show and speaks to the audience in "direct address." These changing power dynamics are the result of shifting rhetorical positionings rather than some essentially "female" characteristic of desire. By having TV stars (both male and female) function in this intermediary role of "feminized" spectator (conforming to popular assumptions about female fans), these TV variety shows may have helped produce alternative and multiple positions of identification and so helped mediate the public's receptivity to Hollywood stars. However, this case requires further exploration.

The TV Star/Host as Authentic Individual

After the skit, Benny comes out on stage to thank Fox Studios for allowing him to "dream" about Marilyn Monroe on his show. The irony implicit in Benny's statement is that while the sponsor has made a contractual agreement with the studio to have one of its stars appear on television, what has in fact been purchased is the imaginary affect or aura linking Hollywood stars to their fans. This imaginary relation is the result of the star's pictures, publicity and fan materials—synthesizing aspects of the actor's public and private life. As a result, stars like Marilyn Monroe appear out of place in the overtly commercial context of television, unless that presentation is negotiated—in this case by the split roles of the TV star as star/host and fan. When Marilyn does finally appear on stage at the end of the show, plugging her recent film, wearing a glamorous evening gown and adopting her often photographed "open mouthed smile," her Hollywood star persona remains intact. Her appearance on Benny's show functions much like the traditional product testimonial for shampoo and other beauty products—an accepted formula for linking the female star's image to consumer products while at the same time providing promotional tie-ins to the star's recent pictures.[46]

The Jack Benny Show

The Hollywood star persona from the past projected a cohesive portrait of an individual—a synthesis of the various elements of the star's career and home-life, all engineered by the studio publicity department. Even overt product tie-ins had to refer the viewer to the star's glamorous persona. In contrast, the radio and television host's star persona is radically split between his or her function as autonomous individual and as corporate spokesperson. In order to systematize the heterogeneity underlying this "direct address" to the audience, Benny, along with Ed Wynn and several other performers, began incorporating an ironic perspective into their speech. The radio star could reengage listener trust by calling attention to the commercial structure of the television address. For instance, in 1931, Benny began substituting his opening line, "Hello, again" with "Jello, again."[47] In addition, Benny expresses the irony of trying his "direct sell" techniques on audiences who were immune to sales pitches: "Gee, I thought I did that pretty well for a new salesman. I suppose nobody will drink it [Canada Dry] now."[48] Irony allows the radio host to expose the materiality underlying his or her speech—its commercial context in the sponsored program. By giving viewers the impression that advertisers and their stars had placed all their cards on the table, viewer skepticism was partially circumvented.[49]

Benny's ironic speech may have distanced him in part from the advertising context, however, it produced a tenuous "individuality" against the overbearing commodification of his broadcast star persona. The instability of the TV star image as a coherent originator of the TV show's enunciative address is further complicated once that position is held by a woman in view of the spectator's memory of the patriarchal bias underlying the Hollywood cinema and its typical portrayal of women as spectacle of a male gaze.

The Everyday Female TV Star vs. The Glamorous Hollywood Star

Alongside the development described above, the TV star's "divided" and hence unstable position of enunciative address, is another set of discourses about female TV stars and female product announcers. These emphasize their "naturalness" in contrast to Hollywood's elaborate machinery for deception. A 1954 article, "Claws Out!—Glamor Girls vs. TV Actresses," graphically outlines the opposition by stating that Hollywood stars are the product of Hollywood's massive publicity techniques, their glamour the result of Hollywood's extensive costume, makeup and lighting.[50] Television advertisers perpetuated this image of the TV star's naturalness in their appeals to women. *Television Magazine*, for instance, advised advertisers not to use overly glamorous stars to advertise their products because women don't like to see a glamorous woman washing dishes or scrubbing floors.[51] When asked about Kate Smith selling products on the air, a viewer says ". . . I don't see how Kate Smith would have too much time to use a sewing machine. And . . . I don't think she herself puts it [floor wax] on or knows anything about it." When asked if that bothered her, the viewer said: "No, I just don't think about it because I love to hear Kate Smith talk and sing, she's a wonderful woman."[52] These advertising claims reinforced the view that mass media images of housewives were "natural" and images of glamorous Hollywood stars were unnatural. These popular assumptions intervene in the spectator's reception of Hollywood stars on television variety programming in the early period.

Martha Raye—Recasting The Movie Star as Television Star

These contradictory attitudes toward female media celebrities in the postwar period frame the following discussion of *The Martha Raye Show*. Martha Raye's address to women at home—as herself (presumed to be an authentic individual) and as a product spokesperson (for Hazel Bishop cosmetics)—is complicated by her previous Hollywood persona. The remainder of this study is devoted to the Martha Raye case in view of the relationship between her film and television roles. Her contradictory representations of femininity from films made in the thirties and forties figure significantly into television's negotiated portraits of feminine ideals for the postwar period.

From 1936–1938 Raye appeared in a series of Paramount films playing various "trouble-prone secretaries" and "boy-mad coeds."[53] In 1938 Paramount decided to change her image as slapstick comedienne and feature her in a series of glamour girl roles, including *Give Me a Sailor* (1938) in which she won not only a legs contest against Betty Grable but the leading man as well. This was followed by several other films which adapted Raye's image to suit more conventional standards of feminine behavior and beauty from the forties. The contradictions inherent in Raye's movie career are restaged in her 1950s television show. Opposing representations of women are structurally woven into the variety format. The program alternated between staged spectacles featuring Raye in elaborate gowns and glamorous lighting and narrative skits in which Raye plays average working-class and middle-class women.

Raye's suitability for sincere product testimonials was jeopardized by the instability of her image. For instance, *The Martha Raye Show* opened with Raye demonstrating Hazel Bishop cosmetics while "mugging" in front of the camera, mocking traditional cosmetic ads which used glamorous models or movie stars. The second and third ads in the program returned to a more conventional ad structure (and notably excluded Raye). These ads took place in Hollywood, a shift in location that did not in fact take place but was indicated by an announcer and by showing filmed scenes of familiar Hollywood locales. These techniques were designed to transform the "live" New York stage into Hollywood for the benefit of the home audience. Lesser known female stars were brought onto the stage to demonstrate the glamorizing effects of these cosmetics. Despite these efforts to reproduce the typical association of Hollywood and glamour (a standard technique borrowed from magazine advertising), Hazel Bishop spokesperson, Raymond Spector, repeatedly voiced his dissatisfaction with his company's sponsorship of Raye's show and eventually dropped the show in the 1955 season.[54]

Hazel
Bishop

The Martha Raye Show

This shift in locations—from filmed sequences to the television stage—has other implications beyond the advertiser's cooption of Hollywood's glamour for product demonstrations. Spatial continuity between TV's "live" sets and filmed exteriors appear in other portions of the "live" variety show and demonstrate television's debt to classical Hollywood conventions on a number of fronts. Typically, these two "spaces" are brought together by means of conventions borrowed from classical Hollywood films; for instance, in an episode which shows Martha leaving her apartment and entering the street, the transfer from the staged, domestic setting to the filmed exterior is produced by having her neighbor look out the apartment window and wave to Martha below. The second (filmed) shot shows Martha looking back up from the street. The sequence perpetuates this alternation of staged and filmed views, culminating in an automobile crash (which is simulated by intercutting filmed long-shots of Martha, driving her antiquated car in busy city streets, and close-ups of Martha inside the car, shot on a stage). When Martha collides with a Rolls Royce belonging to a glamorous Hollywood starlet, the sequence that follows highlights the striking contrast between Martha and the movie star. This is conveyed by returning to a "staged" version of the street scene and by shooting the scene in a frontal long-shot: Martha's austere clothes and old car are juxtaposed to the glamorous movie star's furs, jewels and Rolls Royce. The overt class dimensions of this scene are commingled with questions of preferred beauty standards for women. The sequence overtly parodies the convention of the male gaze at the female-as-object: several male bystanders "reconstruct" the accident in favor of the glamorous movie star, pretending not to see Martha, focusing their attention instead on the starlet. On the other hand, the audience is able to see both women side by side, as well as the inequity of the social dynamics at play, and is encouraged, thereby, to empathize with Martha.

These reconstructed views, depending on the audience's familiarity with Hollywood conventions—the object/glance structure in this case—would *not* be enacted for the studio audience. In order to overcome this lapse in

The Martha Raye Show

the variety show's "marriage of spectacle and intimacy," large monitors were placed above the stage for the benefit of the studio audience.[55] This addition of a frame or screen to the "live" television event undermines statements made by critics of the period who criticized TV for enacting a simple return to vaudeville and other forms of ethnic theater.[56] TV producers may have been responding in part to these critics when they adapted these theatrical stage traditions by incorporating alternative forms of representation. In particular, the presence of a screen, necessary to mediate the studio audience's reading of the "live" theatrical event, reveals the extent to which variety shows abstracted elements from these earlier forms of stage entertainment and adapted them to contemporary tastes by incorporating conventions inherited from the classical Hollywood film.

TV Retraces the Past: Adapting Hollywood Conventions to Postwar Ideals—The Case of Martha Raye

In previous sections I examined strategies taken up by the popular press both to preserve the star's auratic properties and efface the troubling question of class underlying the star/fan relation through visual representations which leveled material differences separating these two social groups. To this set of contingencies, *The Martha Raye Show* contributes yet another dimension—the need to adapt her unstable femininity to contemporary ideals of domesticity and feminine behavior. Her TV variety show made use of a complex series of narrative strategies to realign contemporary social roles for women with representations of women institutionalized by the Hollywood cinema. As described above, several episodes of *The Martha Raye Show* undermine the Hollywood convention of the male gaze at the female-as-object as men avert their eyes from Martha and stare at attractive Hollywood starlets. These scenes are invariably shot in television's predominantly-used frontal long-shot and *not* according to the Hollywood convention of the object/glance structure which tends to naturalize gendered hierarchies. In these instances, using theatrical staging helped negotiate viewers' responses to Raye's unstable image: female spectators were more likely to align themselves with Raye's social circumstances rather than identify with the glamorous Hollywood starlet if allowed to scrutinize the material discrepancies between the two women in the tableau shot. The shot reveals class dimensions which had been effaced in the example cited earlier—*Look*'s editorial feature, "How Has Having a Star's Name Affected You?" Rather than suppress the class dimensions of the movie star/female fan relation, *The Martha Raye Show* produces hyperbolic versions of this power relation. Martha Raye's guest stars appeared variously as a king, a movie mogul, a director, a famous celebrity (Liberace), a millionaire son of a corporate president, and an advertising executive. In each case, Raye plays an "average girl." (She is identified as such by newspaper headlines, radio announcers and an advertising accountant). Raye plays a maid, a waitress, a manicurist.

In most episodes of *The Martha Raye Show*, Raye plays the role of the female fan in love with her Hollywood guest stars. Mary Ann Doane has described several Hollywood melodramas, such as *Stella Dallas* and *The Spiral Staircase*, which also incorporate scenes of female viewers at the movies.[57] These women are typically portrayed as victims in narrative trajectories which make the cinematic apparatus appear "to be mobilized against the woman."[58] By fixing her as object of another's gaze, she loses the capacity to see and hence to act on her desires. In contrast, the television variety show's representation of female fans produces a different result. While Raye is often "caught" by the gaze of the camera, her status as object-of-the-look is undermined when she stares back, mugging for the camera. In addition, her aggressive pursuit of her male guest stars from Hollywood overturns the Hollywood trope of the powerless woman "caught" by the male gaze. Raye and other "average-looking" female fans who appear on the show tend to stare at, chase and throw themselves at Raye's male guest stars. *The Martha Raye Show*, then, reframes the TV spectator's role—making it into a more complex, contradictory engagement on several fronts: first, by subverting Hollywood's representation of the woman as erotic spectacle of the male gaze; second, by challenging the one-sidedness and passivity of the object/glance structure; and finally, by challenging preconceptions about the acceptable limits of female expressions of desire.

On those occasions when other "average" women appear on *The Martha Raye Show* alongside Raye, she mediates between these women and the Hollywood star (just as she mediates between the home audience and the guest star). In one case, Martha appears on stage with Gordon McRae to negotiate the exchange between him and his fan club. In another episode, Raye is the only woman who is *not* in love with Cesaroni (Cesar Romero parodying Liberace, a fifties sex symbol). The latter show opens in a flashback to Martha being tried by a courtroom full of angry, vengeful female fans for having disfigured their beloved object of desire. (Raye accidentally knocked out his teeth, ruining his "perfect smile.") These episodes provide unflattering portraits of female fans, producing an imperceptible negotiation for viewers at home—one which encourages them to change the imaginary bond between themselves and their favorite Hollywood star. Invariably, these scenes invite viewers to dissociate themselves from empathetic identification by breaking down the Hollywood convention of the "fourth wall." By having the voice-over announcer speak directly to Raye or to the fans who in turn stare into the camera, the possibility of identification with these women is complicated.

The Martha Raye Show

The typical skit in *The Martha Raye Show* encourages the home viewer to observe critically Martha's one-sided love affair with her rich and famous Hollywood guest star. (The male movie star always has ulterior motives for seducing Martha which are revealed to the audience but not to Martha.) For instance, in one skit, Douglas Fairbanks, Jr. plays a corporate executive in charge of the Fizzo Soft Drink account. He is searching for the perfect woman to advertise his product. He conducts his search by compiling a composite photograph from "the best parts" of seven beautiful women; the final portrait results, ironically, in a photograph of Martha Raye's face. This hyperbolic parody of advertisers' objectification and commercialization of the female image produces contradictory readings. The scene denounces the advertiser's objectification of the female image; however, when Martha eagerly takes up the position of the new Fizzo Girl, the criticism is diffused. The home audience is encouraged to identify with Martha's newly-won position of power and fame as a media star, despite the fact that she plays only a "pitchgirl."

The latter skit reinforces a contemporary trend in the popular press surrounding television—one which encourages women at home to identify with "pitchgirls" who look like housewives.[59] This viewpoint is maintained by having the Fizzo agency receive thousands of letters from female spectators reassuring them that they prefer product spokespersons to be "average" women like Raye rather than glamorous stars. By encouraging women at home to identify with media celebrities whose lives mirror their own, a new form of celebrity worship is invoked and a new form of cultural hegemony is validated—one which constructs women as "consumer allies" by aligning the values of home and family with popular media representations of celebrities. On the other hand, Raye's slapstick performances undermine these same ideals of domesticity and femininity: Raye "washes" the piano with a squeegee and serves cake to her future in-laws using her hands. Once again, her mugging for the camera challenges the stability and passivity invoked in Hollywood representations of women-as-objects. During her performance as the Fizzo Girl she becomes drunk and unruly, making a mockery of the fifties popular ideal of the happy housewife as product spokesperson.

In these episodes, the dominant values of domesticity and femininity are thrown back into a state of flux. The variety show's veneer of ironic self-awareness waylays viewer skepticism. But, by undermining the stability of the woman's image (her object-like-ness in the Hollywood object/glance structure), it also induces an arena of liminality between the old and new sets of values, between the gendered power relations typically associated with the classical Hollywood film (a set of assumptions which inevitably lead one back to Mulvey) and the as yet unformulated power relations being set forth in television's address to women.

The Martha Raye Show challenges the naturalization of gendered power relations learned from the typical Hollywood text in part by exposing conventions such as the object/glance structure. These television shows function as oppositional texts to the extent that they respond to perceived changes in the values and attitudes of the public in the midst of a period of vast social and economic change. *The Martha Raye Show* tends to intercede in conventional narrative trajectories of identification (such as that produced in *Now Voyager,* for instance, which encourages viewers to identify with the homely girl only insofar as she learns how to adopt forties standards of feminine beauty by the end of the film). This is accomplished in *The Martha Raye Show* by introducing alternative views of femininity—in particular, by incorporating negotiated (i.e., oppositional, carnivalesque, slapstick) portraits of the middle-class housewife from fifties popular culture. Ultimately, these compensatory images of femininity from the fifties can be seen to serve a conservative function by helping the home viewer arbitrate the contrast between the Hollywood glamour girl and their own lives.

Another means by which the variety show responded to conflicting representations of female behavior and female desire was by offering alternative conceptual frameworks from which to derive pleasure from the typical Hollywood romance scenario. For instance, when Fairbanks seduces Martha in his apartment, the scene is a parodic inversion of a Hollywood love scene. As Raye sits on the sofa, the lights dim, the music goes up and the bar emerges from the wall, but, in spite of her awareness of the "mechanics" underlying his seduction, Raye falls in love with Fairbanks anyway. The female audience at home, although perhaps aware of the deception inherent in the seduction, is encouraged to identify with Raye's romantic conquest of Fairbanks.

The Martha Raye Show

Raye's internal state of mind is conveyed by the changes in lighting and the shift to soft focus. The scene therefore retains a certain continuity with classical Hollywood conventions used to express interiority and encourage identification. On the other hand, Martha's excessive mugging for the camera calls attention to the overly present technology: stage hands appear from behind pictures hanging on the wall, throwing blossoms and squirting perfume on Martha to signify her euphoric state. The audience's focus is split between acknowledging the artificiality of the romantic scenario (the result of technology's intrusion into the domestic setting) and being imaginatively tied to Raye through identification with her interior state of mind. These structural oppositions are welded together in away that goes beyond Hollywood's typical forms of "self-reflexivity" in backstage musicals which take place in a theatrical setting (as in Gene Kelly's seduction of Debbie Reynolds on the studio lot in *Singin' in the Rain*). These early TV texts refer to a spectator "outside" of the staged scene, challenging thereby, the narrow fictional world of the typical Hollywood film—a strategy designed to make the viewer feel like a participant in the construction of the televised scene.[60]

Because they expose techniques by which Hollywood engages its audience, it is tempting to assign these television texts a subversive or critical role. The television variety show encourages oppositional readings by structurally opposing diverse representational practices (alternating between vaudeville's direct address and proscenium space and the Hollywood film's close-up, closed fiction, and framed view). On the other hand, these oppositional practices can be seen as consistent with rhetorical strategies initiated in the radio period—techniques designed to divert viewer skepticism by exposing the corporate structure and commercial logic underlying the production of these imaginary scenarios. These strategies can be seen to perpetuate the radio star's ironic perspective (described earlier in terms of Jack Benny and Arthur Godfrey). Only now the irony has penetrated the entire fabric of the variety show structure by means of a systematic deconstruction of Hollywood codes responsible for making women passive participants in a libidinally charged, imaginary relationship with Hollywood's stars.

The variety show host, by mediating the Hollywood star/fan relation *for* the television audience, provided the foundation upon which the Hollywood/network interaction was built in the years to come.[61] Previously, female fans at the movies, who were engaged in an unspoken social contract with Hollywood stars, were encouraged to suppress their awareness of the institutionalized mechanisms underlying that relationship. But female spectators of television variety shows were encouraged to reengage in fantasy relationships with Hollywood stars, knowing all the while that they were corporate-produced, commercially-sponsored, consumer-dependent romances.

Conclusion

The variety show contributed to the negotiation of Hollywood's participation in television and to the public's receptiveness to its stars. The "presentational mode" of the variety show abstracted elements from vaudeville's theatrical setting to provide a space in which to transpose the auratic qualities of the Hollywood star to the new mundane setting of the family living room. However, once the transfer of the glamorous into the everyday had been negotiated (preserving women's imaginary relationship to Hollywood's stars and fantasy scenarios), this popular format began to wane by the late fifties. Its restaging of Hollywood's stars and stories pointed up the schizophrenic underside of the Hollywood star/fan relation—its commercial logic and corporate structure.

On the other hand, during this transitional period of negotiation between the two industries, TV's recycled images of Hollywood glamour and glitter encouraged women at home to access the imaginary fantasy world and self-contained moments of pleasure which average women could achieve as fans sitting in front of their TV sets in their own homes. By foregrounding the power relations organizing the Hollywood star/fan encounter (through techniques of ironic reversal and parody of classical Hollywood conventions) viewers were asked to recognize the practical limits of these imaginary scenarios—pleasurable fantasies which could *not* be extended to women's actual social circumstances. Ultimately these television tributes to Hollywood served both the interests of the network hegemony and consumer culture by diverting viewer skepticism away from the anonymous corporate institutions and reasserting media celebrities as the focal point of the public's combined hostility and admiration.

NOTES

1. T.J. Jackson Lears, "From Salvation to Self-Realization: Advertising and the Therapeutic Roots of Consumer Culture, 1880–1930," in *The Culture of Consumption: Critical Essays in American History, 1880–1980*, ed. Richard Wightman Fox and T. J. Jackson Lears (New York: Pantheon Books, 1983), pp. 1–38.
2. Charles Eckert, "The Carole Lombard in Macy's Window," *Quarterly Review of Film Studies* 3:1 (Winter 1978), pp. 1–22; Maria La Place, "Bette Davis and the Ideal of Consumption," *Wide Angle* 6:4 (1985), pp. 34–43; Jane Gaines, "The Popular Icon as Commodity and Sign: The Circulation of Betty Grable, 1941–55." Diss. Northwestern University, 1982.
3. Judith Mayne, "Immigrants and Spectators," *Wide Angle* 5:2 (1982), pp. 32–41; Elizabeth Ewen, *Immigrant Women in the Land of Dollars: Life and Culture on the Lower East Side, 1890–1925* (New York: Monthly Review Press, 1985); Miriam Hansen, "Pleasure, Ambivalence, Identification: Val-

entino and Female Spectatorship," *Cinema Journal* 25:4 (Summer 1986), pp. 6–32.

4. Walter Benjamin, "The Work of Art in the Age of Mechanical Reproduction," in *Illuminations*. Reprinted from the French, 1936; ed. Hannah Arendt (New York: Schocken, 1969), pp. 217–352. In adapting Benjamin's concept to the Hollywood star, I depart slightly from its original meaning—used to describe mass produced products of the culture industry which have lost their uniqueness and claims to autonomy. The changed status of Hollywood stars in the postwar era is a function of popular discourses regulating knowledge of these individuals. These discourses emphasize the stars as institutional products and deemphasize their status as private persons. John Viera details the modern day legal ramifications of this change—which require legal protections for individual claims on such abstract "properties" as celebrity names and images, both during the individual's lifetime and posthumously in "The Law of Star Images, Media Images and Personal Images: Personality as Property." Diss. University of Southern California, 1985.

5. "The Audience—A Profile of TV Owners, Their Habits and Preferences," *Television Magazine* (November 1953), pp. 19–21. According to this survey, "the highest number of women before the TV receiver [in 1953] is earned by comedy variety shows, with quiz-audience participation, drama and musical variety close behind."

6. Mary Ann Doane, *The Desire to Desire: The Woman's Film of the 1940s* (Bloomington & Indianapolis: Indiana University Press, 1987), p. 26. Doane discusses the ramifications of this association of Hollywood stars and consumerism for women: "the glamour, sheen and fascination attached to the movie screen seemed most appropriate for the marketing of a certain feminine self-image."

7. Mary Ann Doane, p. 29.

8. Jane Gaines, p. 16.

9. Sylvester "Pat" Weaver, cited in Judine Mayerle, "The Development of the Television Variety Show as a Major Program Genre at the National Broadcasting Company: 1946–1956." Diss. Northwestern University, 1983, p. 217.

10. Judine Mayerle discusses this continuity in great detail; for example, she notes: "In order to have as much of an old-time vaudeville flavor as possible, NBC/Kudner/Texaco considered renting a vaudeville house and broadcasting the show from there. . . . " p. 87.

11. For a complete discussion of this phenomenon, see Serafina Kent Bathrick, "The True Woman and the Family-Film: The Industrial Production of Memory." Diss. University of Wisconsin-Madison, 1981.

12. Richard deCordova, "The Emergence of the Star System in America: An Examination of the Institutional and Ideological Function of the Star: 1907–1922." Diss. University of California, Los Angeles, 1986, p. 120.

13. Robert Metz, *CBS: Reflections in a Bloodshot Eye* (Chicago: Playboy Press, 1975), pp. 137–145; Irving A. Fein, *Jack Benny: An Intimate Biography* (New York: G.P. Putnam's Sons, 1976), pp. 121–124. Also see Arthur Frank Wertheim, *Radio Comedy* (New York: Oxford University Press, 1979).

14. Richard deCordova. My use of this concept follows from deCordova's analysis of the early star system using an historical methodology informed by Foucault.

15. "Talent Agents: Have They Won Control over TV Costs?" *Sponsor* 9:1 (January 24, 1955), pp. 35–37, 116, 119–120. "Should You Hire Your Competitor's Star?" *Sponsor* 7:1 (June 15, 1953), pp. 32–33, 82. "Tips on Using Your Film Show Talent in Ads," *Sponsor* 7:1 (June 15, 1953), p. 36. "Five Ways to Promote Your Program," *Sponsor* 6:2 (October 20, 1952), pp. 40–41, 64–72.

16. "Stars Now Experts on Ads, Too," *Variety* 200 (October 12, 1955), p. 5.

17. Richard deCordova, pp. 116–17.

18. Charles Sinclair, "Should Hollywood Get it for Free?" *Sponsor* 9:2 (August 8, 1955), p. 102. Every kind of plug imaginable has been used to boost the new Disneyland amusement park. As one ABC TV official in New York network headquarters likes to paraphrase Churchill: "Never have so many people made so little objection to so much selling."

19. Daniel Boorstin cited in Marty Jezer, *The Dark Ages: Life in the United States 1945–1960* (Boston: South End Press, 1982), p. 133.

20. Serafina Bathrick, p. 5. Bathrick's analysis demonstrates how nostalgic family-musicals sought ". . . to remake and so to naturalize the history of the relationship between the nineteenth century True Woman and the twentieth century movie star." I have extrapolated from her analysis a model for analyzing how other fifties products of the culture industry made this transition into the postwar era.

21. Marjorie Schlesinger Deane, "The Dress That Needs a Man," *Look* 20 (February 7, 1956), pp. 80, 82–85.

22. Marjorie Schlesinger Deane, p. 80. The pages of *Look* in the fifties have numerous references to recycled "old-fashioned fashions;" for instance "a return of 'buckles, buttons and bows to modern shoes, and the 1956 version of the hobble-skirt as briskly modern.'" *Look* 20 (July 24, 1956), pp. 58–59.

23. Fred Hift, "Old Film Stars Never Die—Just Keep B.O. Rolling Along," *Variety* 200 (September 7, 1955), p. 7. Also see "Is TV a Haven for Hollywood Has-Beens?" *TV Guide* 2:3 (August 21–27, 1954), p. 22.

24. Arthur Frank Wertheim, "The Rise and Fall of Milton Berle," *American History/American Television: Interpreting the Video Past*, ed. John E. O'Connor (New York: Frederick Ungar Publishing Co., 1983), pp. 55–78. Wertheim argues that Berle's ethnically derived vaudeville humor was no longer responsive to changing tastes in view of the altered demographics of the audience—

from urban metropolitan areas, expanding in 1952–1954 to small town and rural regions with the addition of coaxial cable and national hookup. Various strategies taken up by *The Martha Raye Show* and *The Buick-Berle Show* in the mid-fifties reflect this process of adaptation to a program format stripped of its association with an ethnic and class-defined community.

25. Leo Rosten, "Hollywood Revisited: A Psychological X-Ray of the Movie Colony Today—its Manners, its Conflicts, its Morals—Where Television, Wide-screen and Middle-age Have Forever Changed the Life and Work of the Glamorous," *Look* 20 (January 10, 1956), pp. 17–30.

26. "How Can Prominent TV Entertainers Best Avoid a 'Boom and Bust' in Their Popularity on Video?" *Sponsor* 9:1 (June 27, 1955), pp. 54–55. Charles B. Ripin says: ". . . material taken from real life situations . . . [allows] the audience to project itself into the skit and participate with the entertainer." "Sid Caesar has recently shown an appreciation of this thinking by inserting his 'family type' sketches." Lefebvre, cited in Bathrick (p. 4), remarks that everyday life "evades the grip of form," and "eludes all attempts at institutionalization." However, as Bathrick demonstrates, the family-musical [and by extension, the television variety show] are culture industry products which make female audiences believe they have participated in the construction of the film's spectacle of everyday life.

27. Jane Gaines, p. 475. Gaines's remarks refer to the thirties and forties but may be seen as true of the fifties as well.

28. Roland Marchand, "Visions of Classlessness, Quests for Dominion: American Popular Culture, 1945–1960" in *Reshaping America: Society and Institutions, 1945–1960*, eds. Robert H. Bremner and Gary W. Reichard (Columbus: Ohio University Press, 1982), pp. 163–192.

29. Richard Parker cited in Marchand, p. 170.

30. Leo Rosten, pp. 17–28.

31. Leo Rosten, p. 21.

32. Jane Gaines, p. 471.

33. In a four page photo essay on Gregory Peck with his new wife at home, he is described as a star who "disdains the noisy trappings of 'star stuff.'" Stanley Gordon, "Tall, dark and dignified . . . Gregory Peck," *Look* 20 (July 24, 1956), p. 82; another article says Gable, "unlike other stars . . . likes to hang around and talk with 'lower echelons.'" Joe McCarthy, "Clark Gable: How He Became King of Hollywood," *Look* 19 (November 1, 1955), p. 104.

34. "The Girl in the Gray Flannel Suit," *Look* 20 (April 3, 1956), pp. 59–61; Ad for *The Man in the Gray Flannel Suit*, *Look* 20 (April 3, 1956), p. 83.

35. *Look* 20 (April 13, 1956), p. 61.

36. "*Look*'s Strapless Apron Shows Your Shoulders," *Look* 12 (March 2, 1948), p. 49.

37. "Ranch Clothes Craze," *Look* 12 (March 2, 1948), pp. 55–56.

38. *Look* 20 (April 3, 1956), p. 59.

39. Jane Gaines, p. 443. Gaines has demonstrated the type of class backlash that occurred in the forties; for instance, when working class women objected to the unlikely press depiction of Lana Turner as ". . . a lonely, almost friendless beauty. . . . " In another case, a black college girl wrote to Bette Davis in a question and answer feature of *Photoplay-Movie Mirror Magazine*. She told Davis that she felt she shared with the stars the ability to make a success of herself, although she admits that "it is a little more difficult for her than for a white girl." Davis's response effaced the race issue altogether by saying "God helps those who help themselves" (p. 420).

40. Auto-Lite Spark Plugs ad. "Which is *Really* Dorothy Lamour?" *Look* 12 (March 30, 1948), p. 15.

41. "How Has Having a Movie Star's Name Affected You?" *Look* 12 (March 16, 1948), pp. 14, 16.

42. Jonathan Kilbourne, "America's Man Godfrey," *Look* 13 (February 1, 1949), pp. 28–29, 32.

43. "Letters and Pictures: Whose Man Godfrey Is He, Anyhow?" *Look* 13 (March 4, 1949), p. 8. The public's mistrust of Godfrey culminates when Godfrey publicly fires Julia La Rosa for his "loss of humility." Fans and critics question his actions in a series of editorials, articles and interviews; see for instance, Bob Stahl, "Godfrey Snaps Back at 'Untruths,' " *TV Guide* 2:28 (July 7–14, 1954), pp. 13–14.

44. *Look* 13 (March 4, 1949), p. 8.

45. *Look* 13 (March 4, 1949), p. 8.

46. Atwan, R., D. McQuade and J. Wright, *Edsels, Luckies, and Frigidaires: Advertising the American Way* (New York, Dell, 1979), p. 312. "Familiar movie formula of planting guest stars in exchange for movie credits has been brought to a new high polish on tv, as in Marilyn Monroe's visit to CBS TV's 'Person to Person,'" *Sponsor* 9:2 (August 8, 1955), p. 33.

47. Wertheim, *Radio Comedy* (New York: Oxford University Press, 1979), p. 141.

48. Wertheim, p. 141.

49. ". . . the effective use of humor and ridicule involving the sponsor and his product can actually enhance the value of the testimonial." "Pitfalls in Commercial Techniques," *Television Magazine* 10 (November 1953), p. 36.

50. "Claws Out! Movie Glamor Girls vs. TV Actresses," *TV Guide* 2:11 (March 12–18, 1954), pp. 5–7. "Hollywood bigwigs are backed by tremendous glamor buildup that TV players can only envy."

51. Joseph C. Franklin and G. Maxwell Ule, "Is Your Brand Showing?" *Television Magazine* 10 (July 1953), p. 24. "Housewives don't want to see anything that's

not so. . . . Now we all know how to wash dishes, and if we're looking at television and we see somebody come on, she's got diamonds on her hands, she's all dressed up, and she's in the height of fasion—you know, a model."

52. Joseph C. Franklin and G. Maxwell Ule, "Who Speaks for You?" *Television Magazine* 10 (September 1953), pp. 49–50.

53. Tom O'Malley, "Raucous Raye: Martha's Clicking Again Without Hollywood's Glamor Treatment," *TV Guide* 2:3 (January 15–21, 1954), pp. 15–17. James Robert Parish and William T. Leonard, *The Funsters* (New Rochelle: Arlington House Publishers, 1979), pp. 519–527.

54. "Why I'm Through with Big TV Shows," *Sponsor* 9:1 (May 2, 1955), pp. 31–32, 93–95. Raymond Spector, head of both Hazel Bishop, Inc., and the Raymond Spector Agency, says: "He is not renewing the spectaculars or NBC TV's *The Martha Raye Show*. He states that he is not interested in Martha Raye's high ratings but the question of "intensity of viewing . . . [i.e.,] whether the loyalty and affection which a star generates flows over to the commercials" (p. 94). Spector favors "sentimental and heavily emotional" melodramatic over spectacular shows; for instance, he prefers *This is Your Life*, a program which engages members of the studio audience in tearful reunions with individuals from their past.

55. Sylvester "Pat" Weaver cited in Judine Mayerle, p. 217.

56. "Fred Allen Speaks Out on Television," *Television Magazine* 6 (December 1949), p. 27. "Everything is for the eye these days—'Life,' 'Look,' the picture business. Nothing is for the mind . . . Berle isn't doing anything for television. He's photographing a vaudeville act."

57. Doane, p. 37.

58. Doane, p. 37.

59. "They've Got Sales Appeal: In TV It's No Longer a Man's World," *TV Guide* 1:35 (November 27—December 3, 1953), pp. 10–11. "Dorothy Collins' Success Key: Listen for Opportunity's Knock," *TV Guide* 1:3 (April 17–23, 1953), pp. 16–19.

60. See for instance, "I'm on Your Side: Ken Murray Finds it Safer to String Along with the Audience," *TV Guide* 1:10 (June 5–12, 1954), pp. 16–18. "I become the liaison between the show and the audience. . . . I represent you, the audience. For example, I'll just stand at one end of the stage and look at the girls performing. If they tell a bum joke I'll turn and shrug: 'They're pretty bad, but what can I do. You see, I'm on your side.'"

61. "Glamor that sells merchandise is the television order of the day. That's why Gloria Swanson was selected mistress of ceremonies of the *Crown Theater* series of telefilms. . . . " *TV Guide* 1:8 (May 22–28, 1954), pp. 10–12. During the mid-fifties with the "rise of the telefilm," the smooth penetration of movie stars into television is institutionalized.

Mama

The Goldbergs

The Meaning of Memory: Family, Class, and Ethnicity in Early Network Television Programs

George Lipsitz

Almost every Friday night between 1949 and 1956, millions of Americans watched Rosemary Rice turn the pages of an old photograph album. With music from Edvard Grieg's "Holverg Suite" playing in the background, and with pictures of turn-of-the-century San Francisco displayed on the album pages, Rice assumed the identity of her television character, Katrin Hansen, on the CBS network program *Mama*. She told the audience about her memories of her girlhood, her family's house on Steiner Street, and her experiences there with her big brother Nels, her little sister Dagmar, her Papa, and her Mama—"most of all," she said, "when I remember that San Francisco of so long ago, I remember Mama."

Katrin Hansen's memories of her Norwegian immigrant working-class family had powerful appeal for viewers in the early years of commercial network broadcasting. *Mama* established itself as one of CBS's most popular programs during its first season on the air, and it retained high ratings for the duration of its prime-time run.[1] The show's popularity coincided with that of other situation comedies based on ethnic working-class family life—*The Goldbergs*, depicting the experiences of Jews in the Bronx; *Amos 'n Andy*, blacks in Harlem; *The Honeymooners* and *Hey Jeannie*, Irish working-class families in Brooklyn; *Life with Luigi*, Italian immigrants in Chicago; and *The Life of Riley*, working-class migrants to Los Angeles during and after World War II.[2]

The presence of this subgenre of ethnic, working-class situation comedies on television network schedules seems to run contrary to the commercial and artistic properties of the medium. Television delivers audiences to advertisers by glorifying consumption, not only during commercial breaks but in the programs themselves.[3] The relative economic deprivation of ethnic working-class households would seem to provide an inappropriate setting for the display and promotion of commodities as desired by the networks and their commercial sponsors. Furthermore, the mass audience required to repay the expense of network programming encourages the depiction of a homogenized mass society, not the particularities and peculiarities of working-class communities. As an artistic medium, television's capacity for simultaneity conveys a sense of living in an infinitely renewable present—a quality inimical to the sense of history permeating shows about working-class life. Yet whether set in the distant past like *Mama*, or located in the contemporaneous present, the subgenre of ethnic working-class situation comedies in early network television evoked concrete historical associations and memories in their audiences.[4]

Anomalous to the commercial and artistic properties of television, these programs also ran counter to the dominant social trends in the era in which they were made. They presented ethnic families in working-class urban neighborhoods at the precise historical moment when a rising standard of living, urban renewal, and suburbanization contributed to declines in ethnic and class identity.[5] They showed working-class families struggling for material satisfaction and advancement under conditions far removed from the *embourgeoisement* of the working class celebrated in popular literature about the postwar era. They displayed value conflicts about family identity, consumer spending, ethnicity, class, and gender roles that would appear to be disruptive and dysfunctional within a communications medium primarily devoted to stimulating commodity purchases (see Table 1).

The dissonance between ethnic working-class situation comedies and their artistic, commercial, and historical surroundings might be explained by the persistence of artistic clichés and the conservatism of the entertainment business. Though four of these seven television programs previously existed as radio serials, radio popularity did not guarantee adaptation to television: many successful radio series never made that transition, and television networks actually made more profit from productions specially created for the new medium.[6] Even when radio programs did become television shows, they underwent significant changes in plot and premise. Television versions of urban, ethnic working-class situation comedies placed more emphasis on nuclear families and less on extended kinship relations and ethnicity than did their radio predecessors.[7] Those changes reflect more than the differences between television and radio as media: they illuminate as well significant transformations in U.S. society during the 1950s, and they underscore the important role played by television in explaining and legitimizing those transitions to a mass audience.

More than their shared history in radio or their reliance on common theatrical traditions from vaudeville and ethnic theater unites the subgenre of urban ethnic working-class situation comedies. Through indirect but powerful demonstrations, all of these shows arbitrated complex tensions caused by economic and social change in postwar America. They evoked the experiences of the past to lend legitimacy to the dominant ideology of the present. In the process they served important social and cultural functions, not just in returning profits to investors or attracting audiences for advertisers, but most significantly as a means of ideological legitimation for a fundamental revolution in economic, social, and cultural life.

Table 1.

Program	Ethnicity	Occupations	Location	Dwelling
Mama	Norwegian	Carpenter	San Francisco	House
The Goldbergs	Jewish	Tailor/Small Business	Bronx/Long Island	Apartment/ House
Amos ' n Andy	Black	Cab Driver/Hustler	Harlem	Apartment
The Honeymooners	Irish	Bus Driver/Sewer Worker	Brooklyn	Apartment
Life with Luigi	Italian	Shopkeeper	Chicago	Apartment
Life of Riley	Irish	Machinist	Los Angeles	Duplex/ cottage
Hey Jeannie	Scottish/Irish	Cab Driver	Brooklyn	Apartment

The Meaning of Memory

In the midst of extraordinary social change, television became the most important discursive medium in American culture. As such, it was charged with special responsibilities for making new economic and social relations credible and legitimate to audiences haunted by ghosts from the past. Urban, ethnic working-class situation comedies provided one means of addressing the anxieties and contradictions emanating from the clash between the consumer present of the 1950s and collective social memory about the 1930s and 1940s.

The consumer consciousness emerging from economic and social change in postwar America conflicted with the lessons of historical experience for many middle and working-class American families. The Great Depression of the 1930s had not only damaged the economy, it also undercut the political and cultural legitimacy of American capitalism. Herbert Hoover had been a national hero in the 1920s, with his credo of "rugged individualism" forming the basis for a widely shared cultural ideal. But the Depression discredited Hoover's philosophy and made him a symbol of yesterday's blasted hopes to millions of Americans. In the 1930s, cultural ideals based on mutuality and collectivity eclipsed the previous decade's "rugged individualism" and helped propel massive union organizing drives, anti-eviction movements, and general strikes. President Roosevelt's New Deal tried to harness and co-opt the grass roots mass activity in an attempt to restore social order and recapture credibility and legitimacy for the capitalist system.[8] The social welfare legislation of the "Second New Deal" in 1935 went far beyond any measures previously favored by Roosevelt and most of his advisors, but radical action proved necessary for the Administration to contain the upsurge of activism that characterized the decade. Even in the private sector, industrial corporations made more concessions to workers than naked power realities necessitated because they feared the political consequences of mass disillusionment with the system.[9]

World War II ended the Depression and brought prosperity, but it did so on a basis even more collective than the New Deal of the 1930s. Government intervention in the wartime economy reached unprecedented levels, bringing material reward and shared purpose to a generation raised on the deprivation and sacrifice of the depression. In the postwar years, the largest and most disruptive strike wave in American history won major improvements in the standard of living for the average worker, both through wage increases and through government commitments to insure full employment, decent housing, and expanded educational opportunities. Grass roots militancy and working-class direct action wrested concessions from a reluctant government and business elite—mostly because the public at large viewed workers' demands as more legitimate than the desires of capital.[10]

Yet the collective nature of working-class mass activity in the postwar era posed severe problems for capital. In sympathy strikes and secondary boycotts, workers placed the interests of their class ahead of their own individual material aspirations. Strikes over safety and job control far outnumbered wage strikes, revealing aspirations to control the process of production that conflicted with capitalist labor-management relations. Mass demonstrations demanding government employment and housing programs indicated a collective political response to problems previously adjudicated on a personal level. Radical challenges to the authority of capital (like the 1946 Auto Workers' strike demand that wage increases come out of corporate profits rather than from price hikes passed on to consumers), demonstrated a social responsibility and a commitment toward redistributing wealth, rare in the history of American labor.[11]

Capital attempted to regain the initiative in the postwar years by making qualified concessions to working-class pressures for redistribution of wealth and power. Rather than paying wage increases out of corporate profits, business leaders instead worked to expand the economy through increases in government spending, foreign trade, and consumer debt. Such expansion could meet the demands of workers and consumers without undermining capital's dominant role in the economy. On the presumption that "a rising tide lifts all boats," business leaders sought to connect working-class aspirations for a better life to policies that insured a commensurate rise in corporate profits, thereby leaving the distribution of wealth unaffected. Federal defense spending, highway construction programs, and home loan policies expanded the economy at home in a manner conducive to the interests of capital, while the Truman Doctrine and Marshall Plan provided models for enhanced access to foreign markets and raw materials for American corporations. The Taft-Hartley Act of 1947 banned the class-conscious collective activities most threatening to capital (mass strikes, sympathy strikes, secondary boycotts): the leaders of labor, government, and business accepted as necessity the practice of paying wage hikes for organized workers out of the pockets of consumers and unorganized workers, in the form of higher prices.[12]

Commercial network television played an important role in this emerging economy, functioning as a significant object of consumer purchases as well as an important marketing medium. Sales of sets jumped from three million during the entire decade of the 1940s to over five million *a year* during the 1950s.[13] But television's most important economic function came from its role as an instrument of legitimation for transformations in values initiated by the new economic imperatives of postwar America. For Americans to accept the new world of 1950s' consumerism, they had to make a break with the past. The depression years had helped generate fears about installment buying and excessive materialism, while the New Deal and wartime mobilization had provoked suspicions about individual acquisitiveness and upward mobility. Depression era and wartime scarcities of consumer goods had led workers to internalize discipline and frugality while nurturing networks of mutual support through family, ethnic, and class associations. Government policies after the war encouraged an atomized acquisitive consumerism at odds with the lessons of the past. At the same time, federal home loan policies stimulated migrations to the suburbs from traditional, urban, ethnic working-class neighborhoods. The entry of television into the American home disrupted previous patterns of family life and encouraged fragmentation of the family into separate segments of the consumer market.[14] The priority of consumerism in the economy at large and on television may have seemed organic and unplanned, but conscious policy decisions by officials from both private and public sectors shaped the contours of the consumer economy and television's role within it.

Commercial Television and Economic Change

Government policies during and after World War II shaped the basic contours of home television as an advertising medium. Government-sponsored research and development during the war perfected the technology of home television while federal tax policies solidified its economic base. The government allowed corporations to deduct the cost of advertising from their taxable incomes during the war, despite the fact that rationing and defense production left business with few products to market. Consequently, manufacturers kept the names of their products before the public while lowering their tax obligations on high wartime profits. Their advertising expenditures supplied radio networks and advertising agencies with the capital reserves and business infrastructure that enabled them to dominate the television industry in the postwar era. After the war, federal antitrust action against the motion picture studios broke up the "network" system in movies, while the FCC sanctioned the network system in television. In addition, FCC decisions to allocate stations on the narrow VHF band, to grant the networks ownership and operation rights over stations in prime markets, and to place a freeze on the licensing of new stations during the important years between 1948 and 1952 all combined to guarantee that advertising-oriented programming based on the model of radio would triumph over theater TV, educational TV, or any other form.[15] Government decisions, not market forces, established the dominance of commercial television, but these decisions reflected a view of the American economy and its needs which had become so well accepted at the top levels of business and government that it had virtually become the official state economic policy.

Fearing both renewed depression and awakened militancy among workers, influential corporate and business leaders considered increases in consumer spending—increases of 30% to 50%—to be necessary to perpetuate prosperity in the postwar era.[16] Defense spending for the Cold War and Korean Conflict had complemented an aggressive trade policy to improve the state of the economy, but it appeared that the key to an expanding economy rested in increased consumer spending fueled by an expansion of credit.[17] Here too, government policies led the way, especially with regard to stimulating credit purchases of homes and automobiles. During World War II, the marginal tax rate for most wage earners jumped from 4% to 25%, making the home ownership deduction more desirable. Federal housing loan policies favored construction of new single-family, detached suburban housing over renovation or construction of central city multifamily units. Debt-encumbered home ownership in accord with these policies stimulated construction of thirty million new housing units in just twenty years, bringing the percentage of home-owning Americans from below 40% in 1940 to more than 60% by 1960. Mortgage policies encouraging long term debt and low down payments freed capital for other consumer purchases, while government highway building policies undermined mass transit systems and contributed to increased demand for automobiles.[18] Partly as a result of these policies, consumer spending on private cars averaged $7.5 billion per year in the 1930s and 1940s, but grew to $22 billion per year in 1950 and almost $30 billion by 1955.[19]

For the first time in U.S. history, middle-class and working-class families could routinely expect to own homes or buy new cars every few years. Between 1946 and 1965 residential mortgage debt rose three times as fast as the gross national product and disposable income. Mortgage debt accounted for just under 18% of disposable income in 1946, but it grew to almost 55% by 1965.[20] In order to insure eventual payment of current debts, the economy had to generate tremendous expansion and growth, further stimulating the need to increase consumer spending. Manufacturers had to find new ways of motivating consumers to buy ever increasing amounts of commodities, and television provided an important means of accomplishing that end.

Television advertised individual products, but it also provided a relentless flow of information and persuasion that placed acts of consumption at the core of everyday life. The physical fragmentation of suburban growth and declines in motion picture attendance created an audience more likely to stay at home and receive entertainment there than ever before. But television also provided a locus redefining American ethnic, class, and family identities into consumer identities. In order to accomplish this task effectively, television programs had to address some of the psychic, moral, and political obstacles to consumption among the public at large.

The television and advertising industries knew that they had to overcome these obstacles. Marketing expert and motivational specialist Ernest Dichter stated that "one of the basic problems of this prosperity is to give people that sanction and justification to enjoy it and to demonstrate that the hedonistic approach to life is a moral one, not an immoral one."[21] Dichter went on to note the many barriers that inhibited consumer acceptance of unrestrained hedonism, and he called on advertisers "to train the average citizen to accept growth of his country and its economy as *his* growth rather than as a strange and frightening event."[22] One method of encouraging that acceptance, according to Dichter, consisted of identifying new products and styles of consumption with traditional, historically sanctioned practices and behavior. He noted that such an approach held particular relevance in addressing consumers who had only recently acquired the means to spend freely and who might harbor a lingering conservatism based on their previous experience.[23]

Insecurities and anxieties among consumers compelled network television to address the complex legacies of the 1930s and 1940s in order to promote consumption in the 1950s. In the middle of its appeals to change the world in the present through purchase of the appropriate commodities, commercial network television in its early years also presented programs rooted in the historical experiences and aspirations of diverse working-class traditions. From the evocations of the Depression era that permeated the world of *The Honeymooners*, to the recycled minstrel show stereotypes of *Amos 'n Andy*, from the textured layers of immigrant experience underpinning the drama and the charm of *The Goldbergs* and *Mama*, to the reenactment of immigration in contemporaneous circumstances in *The Life of Riley*, *Life with Luigi*, and *Hey Jeannie*, the medium of the infinitely renewable present turned to past traditions and practices in order to explain and legitimate fundamentally new social relations in the present.

Family Formation and the Economy—The Television View

Advertisers incorporated their messages into urban ethnic working-class comedies through indirect and direct means. Tensions developed in the programs often found indirect resolution in commercials. Thus Jeannie MacClennan's search for an American sweetheart in one episode of *Hey Jeannie* set up commercials proclaiming the abilities of Drene shampoo to keep one prepared to accept last minute dates and of Crest toothpaste to produce an attractive smile (*Hey Jeannie*: "The Rock 'n Roll Kid"). Conversations about shopping for new furniture in an episode of *The Goldbergs* directed viewers' attention to furnishings in the Goldberg home provided for the show by Macy's department store in exchange for a commercial acknowledgement (*The Goldbergs*: "The In-laws").

But the content of the shows themselves offered even more direct emphasis on consumer spending. In one episode of *The Goldbergs*, Molly expresses disapproval of her future daughter-in-law's plan to buy a washing machine on the installment plan. "I know Papa and me never bought anything unless we had the money to pay for it," she intones with logic familiar to a generation with memories of the Great Depression. Her son, Sammy, confronts this "deviance" by saying, "Listen, Ma, almost everybody in this country lives above their means—and everybody enjoys it." Doubtful at first, Molly eventually learns from her children and announces her conversion to the legitimacy of installment buying by proposing that the family buy two cars so as to "live above our means—the American way" (*The Goldbergs*: "The In-laws"). In the subsequent episode, Molly's daughter, Rosalie, assumes the role of ideological tutor to her mother. When planning a move out of their Bronx apartment to a new house in the suburbs, Molly ruminates about where to place her furniture in the new home. "You don't mean we're going to take all this junk with us into a brand new house?" asks an exasperated Rosalie. With traditionalist sentiment Molly answers, "Junk? My furniture's junk? My furniture that I lived with and loved for twenty years is junk?" But in the end she accepts Rosalie's argument—even selling off all her old furniture to help meet the down payment on the new house, and deciding to buy new furniture on the installment plan (*The Goldbergs*: "Moving Day").

Chester A. Riley confronts similar choices about family and commodities in *The Life of Riley*. His wife complains that he takes her out only to the neighborhood bowling alley and restaurant, not to "interesting places." Riley searches for ways to impress her and discovers from a friend that a waiter at the fancy Club Morambo will let them eat first and pay later, at a dollar a week plus ten percent interest. "Ain't that dishonest?" asks Riley. "No, it's usury," his friend replies. Riley does not borrow the money, but he impresses his wife anyway by taking the family out to dinner on the proceeds of a prize that he received for being the one-thousandth customer in a local flower shop. Though we eventually learn that Peg Riley only wanted attention, not an expensive meal, the happy ending of the episode hinges totally on Riley's prestige, restored when he demonstrates his ability to provide a luxury outing for the family.

Life of Riley

The same episode of *The Life of Riley* reveals another consumerist element common to this subgenre. When Riley protests that he lacks the money needed to fulfill Peg's desires, she answers that he would have plenty if he didn't spend so much on "needless gadgets." His shortage of cash becomes a personal failing caused by incompetent behavior as a consumer. Nowhere do we hear about the size of his paycheck, relations between his union and his employer, or, for that matter, the relationship between the value of his labor and the wages paid to him by the Stevenson Aircraft Company. Like Uncle David in *The Goldbergs*—who buys a statue of Hamlet shaking hands with Shakespeare and an elk's tooth with the Gettysburg Address carved on it—Riley's comic character stems in part from a flaw which in theory could be attributed to the entire consumer economy: a preoccupation with "needless gadgets" (*The Goldbergs*: "Bad Companions"). By contrast, Peg Riley's desire for an evening out is portrayed as reasonable and modest—as reparation due her for the inevitable tedium of housework. The solution to her unhappiness, of course, comes from an evening out rather than from a change in her own work circumstances. Even within the home, television elevates consumption over production: production is assumed to be a constant—only consumption can be varied. But more than enjoyment is at stake: unless Riley can provide her with the desired night on the town, he will fail in his obligations as a husband.

A similar theme provides the crisis in an episode of *Mama*. Dagmar, the youngest child, "innocently" expresses envy of a friend whose father received a promotion and consequently put up new wallpaper in his house. "Why doesn't Papa get promoted?" Dagmar chirps. "Everyone else does." When Mama explains that a carpenter makes less money than other fathers, Dagmar asks if it wouldn't be smarter for Papa to work in a bank. Overhearing this dialogue, Papa decides to accept his boss's offer to promote him to foreman, even though he knows it will ruin his friendships with the other workers. The logic of the episode instructs us that fathers will lose their standing if they disappoint their families' desires for new commodities (*Mama*: "Mama and the Carpenter"). Shows exploring tensions between family obligations and commodity purchases routinely assert that money cannot *buy* love, but they seem less clear about whether one can trade material wealth for affection. Even the usually self-absorbed Kingfish on *Amos 'n Andy* gives in to his nephew Stanley's wish for "a birthday party with lots of expensive presents," while Jeannie MacClennan's search for romance suffers a setback when a prospective suitor sees her shabby apartment with its antiquated furniture (*Amos 'n Andy*: "Andy the Godfather"; and *Hey Jeannie*: "The Rock 'n Roll Kid"). On *The Goldbergs*, a young woman is forbidden to marry the man she loves because, her mother says, "I didn't raise my daughter to be a butcher's wife" (*The Goldbergs*: "Die Fledermaus"); and Alice Kramden in *The Honeymooners* can always gain the upper hand in arguments with her husband by pointing to his inadequacies as a provider. In each of these programs, consumer choices close the ruptures in personal relations, enabling the episode to reach narrative and ideological closure.

One episode of *Mama* typifies the confusion between consumer purchases and family happiness pervading urban, ethnic working-class situation comedies in early television. "Mama's Birthday," broadcast in 1954, delineated the tensions between family loyalty and consumer desire endemic to modern capitalist society. The show begins with Mama teaching Katrin to make Norwegian potato balls, the kind she used long ago to "catch" Papa. Unimpressed by this accomplishment, Katrin changes the subject and asks Mama what she wants for her upcoming birthday. In an answer that locates Mama within the gender roles of the 1950s she replies, "Well, I think a fine new job for your Papa. You and Dagmar to marry nice young men and have a lot of wonderful children—just like I have. And Nels, well, Nels to become President of the United States".[24] In one sentence Mama has summed up the dominant culture's version of legitimate female expectations: success at work for her husband, marriage and childrearing for her daughters, the presidency for her son—and nothing for herself.

But we learn that Mama does have some needs, although we do not hear it from her lips. Her sister, Jenny, asks Mama to attend a fashion show, but Mama cannot leave the house because she has to cook a roast for a guest whom Papa has invited to dinner. Jenny comments that Mama never seems to get out of the kitchen, adding that "it's a disgrace when a woman can't call her soul her own," and "it's a shame that a married woman can't have some time to herself." The complaint is a valid one, and we can imagine how it might have resonated for women in the 1950s. The increased availability of household appliances and the use of synthetic fibers and commercially processed food should have decreased the amount of time women spent in housework, but surveys showed that homemakers spent the same number of hours per week (51 to 56) doing housework as they had done in the 1920s. Advertising and marketing strategies undermined the potential of technological changes by upgrading standards of cleanliness in the home and expanding desires for more varied wardrobes and menus for the average family.[25] In that context, Aunt Jenny would have been justified in launching into a tirade about the division of labor within the Hansen household or about the possibilities for cooperative housework, but network television specializes in a less social and more commodified dialogue about problems like housework: Aunt Jenny suggests that her sister's family buy her a "fireless cooker"—a cast iron stove—for her birthday. "They're wonderful," she tells them in language borrowed from the rhetoric of advertising. "You just put your dinner inside them, close 'em up, and go where you please. When you come back your dinner is all cooked."[26] Papa protests that Mama likes to cook on her woodburning stove, but Jenny dismisses that objection with an insinuation about his motive, when she replies, "Well, I suppose it would cost a little more than you could afford, Hansen."[27]

By identifying a commodity as the solution to Mama's problem, Aunt Jenny unites the inner voice of Mama with the outer voice of the sponsors of television programs. Mama's utility as an icon of maternal selflessness would be compromised if she asked for the stove herself, but Aunt Jenny's role in suggesting the gift removes that taint of selfishness while adding the authority of an outside expert. Aunt Jenny's suggestion of hypocrisy in Papa's reluctance to buy the stove encourages the audience to resent him for not making enough money and even to see his poverty as a form of selfishness—denying his wife the comforts due her. In reality, we know that Aunt Jenny's advice probably contains the usual distortions of advertising claims, that even if the fireless cooker enabled Mama to go where she pleased while dinner cooked, it would bring with it different kinds of tasks and escalating demands. But in the fantasy world of television, such considerations do not intervene. Prodded by their aunt, the Hansen children go shopping and purchase the fireless cooker from a storekeeper who calls the product "the new Emancipation Proclamation—setting housewives free from their old kitchen range."[28] Our exposure to advertising hyperbole should not lead us to miss the analogy here: housework is compared to slavery, and the commercial product takes on the aura of Abraham Lincoln. The shopkeeper's appeal convinces the children to pool their resources and buy the stove for Mama. But we soon learn that Papa plans to make a fireless cooker for Mama with his tools. When Mama discovers Papa's intentions she persuades the children to buy her another gift. Even Papa admits that his stove will not be as efficient as the one made in a factory, but Mama nobly affirms that she will like his better because he made it himself. The children use their money to buy dishes for Mama, and Katrin remembers the episode as Mama's happiest birthday ever.[29]

The stated resolution of "Mama's Birthday" favors traditional values. Mama prefers to protect Papa's feelings rather than to have a better stove, and the product built by a family member has more value than one sold as a commodity. Yet the entire development of the plot leads in the opposite direction. The "fireless cooker" is the star of the episode, setting in motion all the other characters, and it has unquestioned value even in the face of Jenny's meddlesome brashness, Papa's insensitivity, and Mama's old-fashioned ideals. Buying a product is unchallenged as the true means of changing the unpleasant realities or low status of women's work in the home.

This resolution of the conflict between consumer desires and family roles reflected television's social function as mediator between the family and the economy. Surveys of set ownership showed no pronounced stratification by class, but a clear correlation between family size and television purchase: households with three to five people were most likely to own television sets, while those with only one person were least likely to own them.[10] The television industry recognized and promoted its privileged place within families in advertisements like the one in *The New York Times* in 1950 that proclaimed, "Youngsters today need television for their morale as much as they need fresh air and sunshine for their health."[11] Like previous communications media, television sets occupied honored places in family living rooms, and helped structure family time; unlike other previous communications media, they displayed available commodities in a way that transformed all their entertainment into a glorified shopping catalogue.

Publicity about television programs also stressed the interconnections between family and economy. Viewers took the portrayals of motherhood on these shows so seriously that when Peggy Wood of *Mama* appeared on the *Garry Moore Show* and asked for questions from the audience, women asked for advice about raising their families, as if she were actually Mama, rather than an actress playing that role.[12] The *Ladies Home Journal* printed an article containing "Mama's Recipes," featuring photographs of Peggy Wood, while Gertrude Berg wrote an article as Molly Goldberg for *TV Guide* that contained her recipes for borscht and blintzes. "Your meal should suit the mood of your husband," Berg explained. "If he's nervous give him a heavy meal. If he's happy a salad will do." Actors on the shows also ignored the contradictions between their on-stage and off-stage roles. Actress Marjorie Reynolds told *TV Guide* that she enjoyed playing Mrs. Chester A. Riley, because "I've done just about everything in films from westerns to no-voice musicals, and now with the Riley show, I'm back in the kitchen. Where every wife belongs."[14]

The focus on the family in early network television situation comedies involved a special emphasis on mothers. Images of long-suffering but loving mothers pervaded these programs and publicity about them. Ostensibly representations of "tradition," these images actually spoke to a radical rupture with the past: the establishment of the isolated nuclear family of the 1950s with its attendant changes in family gender roles. The wartime economic mobilization that ended the Depression stimulated an extraordinary period of family formation that was in sharp contrast to the experience of preceding decades. Americans married more frequently, formed families at a younger age, and had more children in the 1940s than they had in the 1920s and 1930s.[15] The combination of permissive recommendations for childrearing and social changes attendant to increases in consumer spending isolated mothers as never before. Work previously shared with extended kinship and neighbor networks now had to be done by machines, at home in isolation. Childrearing took up more time and responsibility, but inflation and expanded consumer desires encouraged women to work outside the home for pay. When the conflicting demands of permissivism created guilt and feelings of inadequacy, outside authorities—from child psychologists to television programs—stood ready to provide "therapeutic" images of desired maternal behavior.

Mama

While placing special burdens on women, changes in family identity in the postwar era transformed the roles of all family members. As psychoanalyst Joel Kovel demonstrates, the decomposition of extended kinship networks made the nuclear family the center of the personal world, "a location of desire and intimacy not previously conceptualized."[16] Kovel argues that participation in civil society can keep individuals from sliding back into total narcissism, but that separation of family from society in modern capitalism blocks access to the public realm. The family becomes the locus of all social demands, lauded all the more in theory as its traditional social function disappears in practice. The family appears to be private and voluntary, yet its isolation from neighborhood and class networks leave it subject to extraordinary regulation and manipulation by outside authorities like psychologists and advertisers. The family appears to be the repository of mutuality and affection, but commodity society has truncated its traditional functions into the egoism of possession. The family appears to maintain the privileges and authority of patriarchy, but "like a house nibbled by termites," the outwardly strong appearance of patriarchy masks a collapsing infrastructure no longer capable of wielding authority in an increasingly administered and institutionalized society. According to Kovel, the demise of the traditional family creates a need for authority that becomes filled by the"administrative mode"—the structure of domination that offers commodities as the key to solving personal problems.[37] Sociologist Nancy Chodorow draws a similar formulation in her observation that "the decline of the oedipal father creates an orientation to external authority and behavioral obedience."[38] Chodorow also points out that the idealization of masculinity inherent in the "distant father" role in the nuclear family gives ideological priority to men, while channeling rebellion and resentment against the power wielded by the accessible and proximate mother. Kovel and Chodorow both stress that these patterns are neither natural nor inevitable: they emerge in concrete social circumstances where the nuclear family serves as the main base of support for consumer society.[39]

Commercial network television emerged as the primary discursive medium in American society at the precise historical moment that the isolated nuclear family and its concerns eclipsed previous ethnic, class, and political forces as the crucible of personal identity. Television programs both reflected and shaped that translation, defining the good life in family-centric, asocial, and commodity-oriented ways. As Todd Gitlin argues, "What is hegemonic in consumer capitalist ideology is precisely the notion that happiness, or liberty, or equality, or fraternity can be affirmed through existing private commodity forms, under the benign protective eye of the national security state."[40] Yet the denigration of public issues and the resulting overemphasis on the home contained contradictions of their own. If the harmonious and mutually supportive family of the past granted moral legitimacy to the consumer dilemmas of urban, ethnic working-class families, the tensions of the modern nuclear household revealed the emerging nuclear family to be a contested terrain of competing needs and desires.

The structural tensions basic to the "father absent-mother present" gender roles of the nuclear family identified by Chodorow pervaded television portrayals of urban, ethnic working-class life in the 1950s. Peg Riley, Alice Kramden, and Sapphire Stevens heroically endure their husbands' failures to deliver on promises of wealth and upward mobility, and they earn the sympathy of the audience by compensating for the incompetent social performance of their spouses. Yet their nagging insistence on practical reason also marks them as "shrews," out to undercut male authority. Male insensitivity to female needs forms the focal point of humor and sardonic commentary—as in the episode of *The Life of Riley* where Riley can't understand Peg's complaints about staying home all the time. "I can't figure her out," he tells his son. "She's got a home to clean, meals to cook, dishes to wash, you two kids to look after, floors to scrub—what more does she want?" Few shows displayed hostility between husbands and wives as openly as *The Honeymooners*. (Even the title functioned as bitter irony.) When Alice employs sarcasm in response to Ralph's "get rich quick" schemes and his neglect of her needs, Ralph invariably clenches his fist and says, "One of these days, Alice, one of these days, pow! Right in the kisser!" Coupled with his threats to send her "to the moon," the intimation of wife-beating remains a recurring "comic" premise in the show. Jackie Gleason told one interviewer that he thought many husbands felt the way Ralph did about their wives. And an article in *TV Guide* quoted an unnamed "famous" psychiatrist who contended that the program's popularity rested on male perceptions that women had too much power, and on female perceptions that male immaturity demonstrated the superiority of women.[41] *The Honeymooners* might end with a humbled Ralph Kramden telling Alice, "Baby, you're the greatest," but the show clearly "worked" because tensions between men and women spoke to the experiences and fears of the audience (see Table 2).

Table 2.

Program	Star's Gender	Children	Father or Male Lead	Mother or Female Lead	Extended Family
Mama	Female	Three	Distant but warm	Competent	Relatives neighbors
The Goldbergs	Female	Two	Distant but warm	Competent	Relatives neighbors
Amos 'n Andy	Male	None	Irresponsible	Hostile	Lodge brother-in-laws
The Honeymooners	Male	None	Irresponsible	Hostile	Neighbors
Life with Luigi	Male	None	Irresponsible	Warm	Neighbors
Life of Riley	Male	Two	Incompetent	Warm	Neighbors
Hey Jeannie	Female	None	Irresponsible	Competent	Neighbors boarder

Structural tensions within families, women betrayed by irresponsible and incompetent husbands, and men chafing under the domination of their wives: hardly an ideal portrait of family life. These depictions reflected the fissures in a fundamentally new form of family, a form which increasingly dominated the world of television viewers. One might expect commercial television programs to ignore the problems of the nuclear family, but the industry's imperial ambition—the desire to have all households watching at all times—encouraged exploitation of the real problems confronting viewers. Censorship ruled out treatment of many subjects, but family tensions offered legitimate and fertile ground for television programs. Individuals cut off from previous forms of self-definition and assaulted by media images encouraging narcissistic anxieties had insatiable needs to survey the terrain of family problems, to seek relief from current tensions and assurance of the legitimacy of current social relations. In order to create subjects receptive to the appeals of advertisers and to achieve ideological and narrative closure for their own stories, the creators of television programs had to touch on real issues, albeit in a truncated and an idealized form. While they unfailingly offered only individual and codified solutions to those problems, the mere act of exposing the contradictions of the nuclear family created the structural potential for oppositional readings. Representation of generational and gender tensions undercut the legitimating authority of the televised traditional working-class family by demonstrating the chasm between memories of yesterday and realities of today. If the programs remained true to the past, they lost their relevance to current tensions. Yet when they successfully addressed contemporary problems, they forfeited the legitimacy offered by the past and made it easier for their viewers to escape the pull of parochialism and paternal authority embedded in the traditional family form. This clash between the legitimizing promise of urban, ethnic working-class shows and their propensity for exposing the shortcomings of both past and present social relations went beyond their treatment of family issues and extended as well to matters of work, class, and ethnicity.

Work, Class, and Ethnicity

In addition to consumer issues, the changing nature of working-class identity also influenced the collective memory of viewers of urban, ethnic working-class situation comedies in the 1950s. The decade of the 1940s not only witnessed an unprecedented transformation in the nature of the American family, but it also saw an extraordinary social upheaval among workers, which labor historian Stanley Aronowitz has characterized as "incipient class formation."[42] War mobilization reindustrialized the sagging U.S. economy, but also reconstituted the working class. Migrations to defense production centers and breakthroughs by women and blacks in securing industrial employment changed the composition of the work force. Traditional parochial loyalties waned as mass production and full employment created new work groups on the shop floor and new working-class communities outside the factory gates. Mass strikes and demonstrations united workers from diverse backgrounds into a polity capable of sustained collective action. Of course, racism and sexism remained pervasive on both institutional and grass roots levels, but the mass activity of the postwar era represented the stirrings of a class consciousness previously unknown in a proletariat deeply divided by ethnicity, race, and gender. By the 1950s, expanded consumer opportunities, suburbanization, and access to education offered positive inducements away from that class consciousness, while anti-Communism, purges, and restrictions on rank and file activism acted negatively to undercut trade unions as crucibles of class consciousness. Yet retentions of the incipient class formation of the 1940s percolated throughout the urban, ethnic working-class situation comedies of the 1950s.

Jeannie Carson, the star of *Hey Jeannie*, began her career in show business by singing to Welsh miners as they came out of the pits. Appropriately enough, her U.S. television series adopted a working-class locale—the home of Al Murray, a Brooklyn cab driver, and his sister Liz.[43] The setting imposed certain structural directions on the program's humor—directions that gave voice to sharp class resentments. One episode concerns Al Murray's efforts to hide his cab in a neighbor's garage so that he can take the day off from work to see his beloved Dodgers play baseball at Ebbetts Field. Sensing Murray's dereliction of duty, the cab company president delivers a self-righteous harangue about the evils of such behavior to his secretary. Pontificating on the social responsibilities of a taxicab company, "a public utility," he asks his secretary if she knows what happens when one of his cabs is not in operation. "No, what?" she inquires. "It cuts into my profits," he responds (*Hey Jeannie*: "The Cab Driver"). Humor based on such hypocrisy by employers has a long history in working-class culture, but it is rarely the subject of mass-media comedy. As the episode continues, the boss's secretary (in an act of solidarity) calls Liz and Jeannie to warn them that the boss is out on the streets looking for Al's cab. Jeannie takes the taxi out of the garage to prevent Al's boss from finding it there, but accustomed to driving in her native Scotland, she drives on the left side of the street and gets stopped by a police officer. The policeman discovers that she is an immigrant and lets her off with a warning, remembering his own days as a newly arrived immigrant from

Ireland. The resolution of the show finds Jeannie getting to the ballpark in time to get Al back to the cab where his boss finds him and apologizes for even suspecting his employee of misconduct. The episode vibrates with class consciousness, from the many acts of solidarity that get Al off the hook to the final victory over the boss—a victory gained by turning work time into play time, and getting away with it. That kind of collective activity in pursuit of common goals appears frequently in the urban, ethnic working-class situation comedies of the 1950s, in incidents ranging from a rent strike by tenants in *The Goldbergs* to community protest against destruction of a favorite neighborhood tree in *Life With Luigi* (*The Goldbergs*: "The Rent Strike"; and *Life with Luigi*: "The Power Line").

Even though the workplace rarely appears in television comedies about working-class life, when it does provide a focus for comic or dramatic tensions, it also seethes with class resentments. On one episode of *Mama*, Lars Hansen tells another worker that he prefers working for Mr. Jenkins to working for Mr. Kingsley because "Mr. Jenkins doesn't lose his temper so much." Mr. Kingsley also demands speed-ups from the men and tries to pressure Papa into making the other workers produce at a faster pace (*Mama*: "Mama and the Carpenter"). In this episode, the workplace appears as a place where workers with common interests experience fragmentation. Even after Jake Goldberg graduates from his job as a tailor to become owner of a small dressmaking firm, work prevents him from enjoying life. Business pressures take him away from his family and prevent him from developing recreational interests. When Molly's Uncle David starts playing pool, Jake confides that he never learned to play because "pool is a game that requires leisure." However, his business sense causes him to lean over the table, touch it, and murmur with admiration, "nice quality felt, though" (*The Goldbergs*: "Bad Companions"). Jake's work brings in a bigger financial reward than Al Murray's cab driving or Lars Hansen's carpentry, but it still compels him to trade the precious minutes and hours of his life for commodities that he hardly has time to enjoy. Work as a noble end in itself is almost entirely absent from these shows. No work ethic or pride in labor motivates these workers. In fact, Ed Norton's pride in his job as a sewer worker provides a recurrent comic premise in *The Honeymooners*. The object of work in these programs consists of material reward to enhance one's family status or to obtain some leisure-time commodity.

Work not only appears infrequently in 1950s comedies about working-class life, but blue-collar labor often appears as a stigma—a condition that retards the acquisition of desired goods. But even demeaning portrayals of working-class people contain contradictions, allowing for negotiated or oppositional readings. Advertisers and network officials pointed to

Chester A. Riley's "magnificent stupidity" as the key to the big ratings garnered by *The Life of Riley*, but that "stupidity" sometimes masked other qualities. At a fancy dinner where the Rileys are clearly out of place, they meet a blue blood named Cecil Spencer Kendrick III. "You mean there's two more of you inside?" Riley asks. The audience laughter at his gaffe comes in part from resentment against the antidemocratic pretensions of Kendrick and his associates. Similarly, when Riley's neighbor, Jim Gillis, tries to impress him with tales about the fancy food at an expensive restaurant, Riley gets Gillis to admit that crepes suzette are nothing more than "pancakes soaked in kerosene and then set on fire." That sense of the unintentional insight also propels the malaprop-laden humor of Molly Goldberg. Who could dispute her self-sacrificing virtue when Molly vows to save money by getting old furniture: "I don't care how old, even antique furniture would be fine"? She complains that her cousin has been gone for two weeks and that she hasn't seen "hide nor seek of him," and she warns her uncle that she will give him only one word of advice, and that word is "be sure" (*The Goldbergs*: "Is There a Doctor in the House?" and "Bogie Comes Home"). When Molly says that "patience is a vulture," or that "it never rains until it pours," her misstatements carry wisdom (*The Goldbergs*: "Moving Day" and "Is There a Doctor in the House?").

Resentments about work, refusal to acknowledge the legitimacy of the upper classes, and creative word play abound in these programs, transmitting the texture of decades of working-class experience. Similarly, comedy about fraternal orders and ethnic lodges appear in television shows of the 1950s as a reflection of real historical experience. In history, fraternal orders and mutual aid societies comprised essential resources for working-class immigrants, often providing insurance, burial expenses, recreational facilities, and adult education at a time when the state accepted none of those responsibilities. In the urban, ethnic working-class situation comedies of the early 1950s, the fraternal lodge appears as an archaic and anachronistic institution, a remnant of the past at odds with the needs of the family. Lars Hansen brings home officials of the Sons of Norway for dinner, thereby creating more work for Mama.[44] Chester A. Riley wastes his time and money on the Brooklyn Patriots of Los Angeles, an organization set up to revere the world he left behind when he moved his family west. The Mystic Knights of the Sea provide Kingfish with a theater of operations for bilking his "brothers" out of their money, and for indulging his inflated sense of self-importance. The Royal Order of Raccoons keep Ralph Kramden from spending time with Alice, and they divert his paycheck away from the family budget toward lodge dues. In one show Alice asks Ralph what benefit she derives from his lodge activities. He proudly informs her that his membership entitles both of them to free burial in the Raccoon

National Cemetery in Bismark, North Dakota. With appropriate sarcasm, Alice replies that the prospect of burial in North Dakota makes her wonder why she should go on living (*The Honeymooners*: "The Loudspeaker").

In organic popular memory, lodges retained legitimacy as sources of mutuality and friendship. But in an age when suburban tract housing replaced the ethnic neighborhood, when the state took on welfare functions previously carried out by voluntary associations, and when the home sphere became increasingly isolated from the community around it, the lodge hall became a premise for comic ridicule. In television programs, the interests of the family took precedence over those of the fraternal lodge, and a binary opposition between the two seemed inevitable. Yet the very inclusion of lodges in these programs demonstrates the power of the past in the discourse of the present. Television programs validated the atomized nuclear family at the expense of the extended kinship and class relations manifested in the fraternal order. When successful, these shows undercut the ability of the past to provide legitimacy for contemporary social relations. When unsuccessful, these shows called attention to the possibility of other forms of community and culture than those that dominated the present.

Cultural specificity about working-class life provided credibility for early network television programs, but at the same time created problems for advertisers. Erik Barnouw points out that sponsors hardly relished the prospect of shows situated in lower-class environments—like the enormously successful teleplay, *Marty*—because "Sponsors were meanwhile trying to 'upgrade' the consumer and persuade him to 'move up to a Chrysler,' and 'live better electrically' in a suburban home, with help from 'a friend at Chase Manhattan.' The sponsors preferred beautiful people in mouth-watering decor to convey what it meant to climb the socio-economic ladder. The commercials looked out of place in Bronx settings."[45] When advertisers coasted on the borrowed legitimacy of working-class history to lend sincerity and authenticity to their appeals to buy coffee and soap, they also ran the risk of exposing contradictions between the past and present. Author Kathryn Forbes, who wrote the book on which *Mama* was based, complained that the television Hansen family had too much wealth to present accurately the circumstances she had written about. Forbes's book portrays the Hansen family with four children in a house shared with relatives and boarders; on television they have three children in a house to themselves. In the Forbes book, Mama represents a traditional mother raising independent daughters—using her traditional cooking skills to make social connections that allow Katrin to pursue an untraditional career as a writer. On television, tradition reigns as Mama instructs Katrin about cooking to help her land a husband, and Katrin becomes a secretary rather than a writer. Other shows made similar adaptations to the ideological norms of the 1950s. On radio and for most of their years on television, the Goldbergs lived in a multifamily Bronx dwelling where neighbors and relatives blended together to form an extended community. By the time the television show reached its last year of production in 1955–1956, the Goldbergs moved to a suburban house in a Long Island subdivision where physical and emotional distances constituted the norm. The radio version of *Amos 'n Andy* began to neglect the solid family man and independent businessman Amos as early as the 1940s; but the television show which began in 1951 pushed Amos even farther into the background in order to zero in on the marital problems and home life of the shiftless and irresponsible Kingfish. In each of these shows, television versions tended to accentuate the dilemmas of atomized nuclear families and to downplay the dramas emanating from extended class and ethnic associations.

Amos 'n Andy

The working class depicted in urban, ethnic working class situation comedies of the 1950s bore only a superficial resemblance to the historical American working class. Stripped of essential elements of ethnic and class identity, interpreted through perspectives most relevant to a consumer middle class, and pictured in isolation from the social connections that gave purpose and meaning to working-class lives, the televised working-class family summoned up only the vaguest contours of its historical counterpart. Even in comparison to depictions of class in other forms of communication, like folklore, theater, music, literature, or radio, television presented a desiccated and eviscerated version of working-class life. Yet the legitimizing functions served by locating programs in working-class environments caused some attempts at authenticity that brought sedimented class tensions to the surface. While the producers of these television shows hardly intended to direct viewers' attentions toward real ethnic and class conflicts, the social location of the writers and actors most knowledgeable about working-class life served to make some of these programs focal points for social issues. When producers took on working-class settings as a form of local color, they burdened themselves with the contradictions of the communities that provided the color, as evidenced by public controversies over *The Goldbergs* and *Amos 'n Andy*.

Part of the convincing authenticity of *The Goldbergs* came from actors and writers who developed their skills within the Yiddish theater and the culture that supported it. An organic part of that culture included political activists, including Communists, socialists, and antifascists whose concerns found expression in a variety of community activities including theater. Philip Loeb, who played Jake Goldberg, became the center of controversy when an anti-Communist right-wing publication accused him of subversive connections arising from his appearance at antifascist rallies and his having signed a petition calling for the admission of blacks into professional baseball. Nervous sponsors and advertising representatives, afraid of threatened boycotts by the anti-Communists, dropped their support of the show and demanded that its producer and star, Gertrude Berg, fire Loeb. At first she refused, pointing out that Loeb had never been a Communist, but ultimately Berg gave in to the pressure and fired her co-star in order to keep her show on the air. Sponsors resumed their support after Loeb left the program 1952, and *The Goldbergs* ran for four more years. Loeb received a $45,000 settlement in exchange for dropping any legal actions against the show, but he never worked again as an actor because producers viewed him as "controversial." In 1956, Loeb committed suicide.[40] Similarly, Mady Christians played Mama in the Broadway play *I Remember Mama*, but could not play that role on television: anti-Communist pressure groups questioned her loyalty because she had worked on behalf of refugees from fascism in the 1930s and 1940s with individuals accused of subversion. Blacklisted from her profession, Christians sank into a severe depression that friends felt sapped her strength and made her unable to overcome health problems that led to her death in 1951. Loeb and Christians dismayed advertisers, not because of their political views, but because their presence provoked political controversy and interfered with the illusions created by their programs of a world without politics. Like the real Goldbergs and Hansens in American history, Philip Loeb and Mady Christians lived in a world where ethnicity connected them to complicated political issues. The controversy over their views and the public attention directed toward them threatened to unmask the world of *Mama* and *The Goldbergs* as a created artifact—depriving it of legitimating power.

Amos 'n Andy contained similar, but more culturally explosive, connections. Stereotyped and demeaning portrayals of black people have long constituted an obsessive theme in American theater, and for that matter, in American life. Historian Nathan Irvin Huggins points out that the minstrel show stereotypes enabled white society at the turn of the twentieth century to attribute to black people the characteristics that it feared most in itself. At a time when industrialization demanded a revolutionary transformation in behavior that compelled Americans to accept Victorian standards about thrift, sobriety, abstinence, and restraint, the minstrel show emerged to present laziness, greed, gluttony, and licentiousness as traits singularly associated with black people. These images worked to legitimate the emerging Victorian code by associating opposition to the dominant ideology with the despised culture of Afro-Americans. The minstrel show "Negro" presented white society with a representation of the natural self at odds with the normative self of industrial culture. Uninhibited behavior could be savored by the ego during the minstrel performance, but overruled afterwards by the superego. The viewer could release tension by pointing to the minstrel show "darkie" and saying "It's him, not me." But the viewer came back, again and again. The desire to subjugate and degrade black people had political and economic imperatives of its own, but emotional and psychic reinforcement for that exploitation came from the ways in which racist stereotypes enabled whites to accept the suppression of their natural selves.

The centrality of racist images to white culture presented peculiar problems for Afro-Americans. Entry into white society meant entry into its values, and those values included hatred of blacks. In order to participate in the white world, blacks had to make concessions to white America's fantasy images. As Huggins notes, black people found it dangerous to step out of character, either on or off stage. The great black vaudeville entertainer Bert Williams demonstrated the absurd contradictions of this process: he donned blackface makeup to perform on stage—a black man imitating white men imitating black men. William's artistic genius and stubborn self-respect led him to inject subtle elements of social criticism into his act, but for most spectators, he merely reinforced their a priori conclusions about the stage black.[47]

The black cast of *Amos 'n Andy* came out of the theatrical traditions that spawned Williams, and they perpetuated many of his contradictions. As a successful radio program, the all-black world of *Amos 'n Andy* had been performed mostly by its white creators (Freeman Gosden and Charles Correll). With the move to television, Gosden and Correll hired an all-black cast, but they nonetheless faced protests from community groups. The National Association for the Advancement of Colored People and black actor James Edwards campaigned to have the program taken off the air because they felt that it made the only televised presentation of Afro-American life an insulting one. The NAACP complained in federal court that black citizens routinely suffered abuse from whites addressing them as "Amos" or "Andy," and that the program defamed black professionals by presenting them as liars and cheats. In response, black actors employed on the program and a few black intellectuals defended *Amos 'n Andy* as a harmless satire and an important vehicle for bringing much needed exposure to black actors.[48]

Placed in historical context, *Amos 'n Andy* did for the values of the 1950s what the minstrel show accomplished for previous generations. Everything considered precious but contested in white society—like the family or the work ethic—became violated in the world of Kingfish. Ambition and upward mobility drew ridicule when pursued by blacks. In a society nurtured on Horatio Alger stories about rising from rags to riches, this lampooning of a black man's aspirations could function to release tensions about the fear of failure. It could redirect hostility away from the elite toward those on the bottom of society. When Kingfish pretends to be educated and uses grandiose language, the audience can howl derisively at his pretensions, but the same audience could glow with warm recognition when Mama Hansen uses her broken English to express her dreams for her son to grow up to be president. Ambition viewed as worthy and realistic for the Hansens becomes a symbol of weak character on the part of Kingfish.

Consistent with the values of the 1950s as mediated through popular culture, family responsibilities—or neglect of them—define Kingfish even more than does his work. The glorification of motherhood pervading psychological and popular literature of the 1950s becomes comedy in *Amos 'n Andy*. Wives named for precious stones (Ruby and Sapphire) appear anything but precious, and "Mama" in this show appears as a nagging harpy screaming at the cowering—and emasculated—black man. Kingfish shares Ralph Kramden's dream of overnight success, but his transgressions against bourgeois morality are more serious. Kingfish has no job, his late night revelries and lascivious grins hint at marital infidelity, and he resorts to criminal behavior to avoid what he calls "the horrors of employment."[42]

He betrays his family and cheats his lodge brothers (and by implication the "brothers" of his race) with no remorse. But his most serious flaws stem from his neglect of the proper role of husband and father. In one episode, Kingfish's late night excursions cause his wife, Sapphire, to leave home and live with her mother. Kingfish misses her and orders one of his lackeys to find out where she has gone. When the report comes back that Sapphire has been seen entering an obstetrician's office, Kingfish assumes that he is about to become a father. In reality, Sapphire has simply taken a job as the doctor's receptionist, but the misunderstanding leads Kingfish to tell Amos how much fun he plans to have as a father. When Amos warns him that fatherhood involves serious responsibilities, Kingfish replies, "What you mean serious? All you gotta do is keep 'em filled up wid milk an' pablum and keep chuckin' em under de chin" (*Amos 'n Andy*: "Kingfish Has a Baby"). Kingfish's ignorance plays out the worst fears of people in a society with a burgeoning obsession with family. By representing the possibility of incompetent parenting, Kingfish provides the audience with a sense of superiority, but one that can be maintained only by embracing parental responsibilities. Lest we miss the point of the show, when Kingfish and his friend Andy go to a clinic for prospective fathers, where they learn to bathe a baby by practicing with a doll, Kingfish lets his slip under the water and "drown."

Black protest made *Amos 'n Andy* a much debated phenomenon, unmasking the calculation that went into its creation. In the context of the 1950s, when migration to industrial cities created greater concentrations of black political and economic power, these protests could not be dismissed casually by advertisers or the networks. Blatz Beer decided to drop its sponsorship of *Amos 'n Andy* in 1954, knocking the show off prime-time schedules and into syndication until 1966, when another wave of protests made it untenable even in reruns. As the program most thoroughly grounded in ideologically charged historical material, *Amos 'n Andy* lent itself most easily to critical historical interpretation and action, a capacity at odds with the interests of advertisers. But like shows rooted in white working-class histories, structural contradictions in black working-class life also held open the possibility for oppositional readings of the program's content. Black activist and author Julius Lester recalls his own formative experiences with *Amos 'n Andy* in his autobiography in a way that provides the quintessential act of reinterpreting hierarchically prepared and distributed mass culture. Ruminating on the seeming paradox of a home life that installed black pride into him but that also encouraged him to listen to the antics of the Kingfish, Lester recalls that:

> In the character of Kingfish, the creators of *Amos and Andy* may have thought they were ridiculing blacks as lazy, shiftless, scheming and conniving, but to us

> Kingfish was a paradigm of virtue, and alternative to the work ethic. Kingfish lived: Amos made a living. It did not matter that my parents lived by and indoctrinated me with the Puritan work ethic. Kingfish has a *joie de vivre* no white person could poison, and we knew that whites ridiculed us because they were incapable of such elan. I was proud to belong to the same race as Kingfish.[50]

Whether through the careful decoding exemplified by Julius Lester, or through the politicization of *Amos 'n Andy* by mass protest, audience response to the program in some cases focused on the show's artifice and distortions of history. As was the case with *The Goldbergs*, the traditions needed to provide legitimacy for advertising messages surrounding *Amos 'n Andy* contained sedimented contestation that undermined their effectiveness, and instead provoked negotiated or oppositional readings. Dominant ideology triumphed on television in the 1950s, just as it did in political life, but historically grounded opposition remained possible and necessary for at least part of the audience.

The realism that made urban, ethnic working-class situation comedies convincing conduits for consumer ideology also compelled them to present alienations and aspirations subversive to the legitimacy of consumer capitalism. As Antonio Gramsci insists, ideological hegemony stems from the ability of those in power to make their own interests appear to be synonymous with the interests of society at large. But appeals for legitimacy always take place within concrete historical circumstances, in contested societies with competing interests. In a consumer capitalist economy where unmet needs and individual isolation provide the impetus for commodity desires, legitimation is always incomplete. Even while establishing dominance, those in power must borrow from the ideas, actions, and experiences of the past, all of which contain a potential for informing a radical critique of the present.

Dialogue, Negotiation, and Legitimation: Method and Theory

Recent scholarship in literary criticism, cultural studies, and sociology offers investigative methods and theoretical frameworks essential to understanding the historical dialogue about family, class, and ethnicity in early network television. The literary criticism of and "dialogic imagination" proposed by Mikhail Bakhtin demonstrates how all texts inherit part of the historical consciousness of their authors and audience.[51] Cultural studies theorist Stuart Hall notes that commercial mass media seek legitimacy with the audience by effectively representing diverse aspects of social life, including memories of past experiences, current contradictions, and potential sources of division and opposition.[52] Sociologist Jürgen Habermas observes that contemporary capitalist culture destroys the very motivations that it needs to function effectively, such as the work ethic or the willingness to defer gratification. Consequently, capitalist societies draw upon the borrowed legitimacy of cultural values and beliefs from the past, like religion or the patriarchal family, in order to provide the appearance of moral grounding for contemporary forces inimical to the interests of tradition.[53] Taken collectively, these approaches to culture provide a useful context for understanding the persistence of seemingly outdated and dysfunctional elements in early network television.

Bakhtin's analysis of text construction argues that communication does not begin in the present with a speaker or story; but rather that both speech and narrative come from a social matrix that is, at least in part, historical. Each speaker enters a dialogue already in progress; every work of art contains within it past, present, and future struggles over culture and power. Terms and forms of communication from the past not only make current discourse comprehensible and legitimate, but they also imbed within the present a collective historical experience rich with contradictions. The producers of early network television worked in a new medium, but they addressed an audience acclimated to specific forms of comedy and drama that reflected, however indirectly, the real texture of past struggles and present hopes.[54]

Structural unities underlie the seemingly divergent stories of different urban, ethnic working-class situation comedies. Viewers rarely saw Ralph Kramden's bus or Jake Goldberg's dressmaking shop, but the cameras introduced them to every detail of furnishing in the Kramden and Goldberg households. Difficulties encountered in the aircraft factory assembly line by Chester A. Riley or at the construction site by Lars Hansen paled in significance in contrast to the dilemmas of consumption faced in the Riley and Hansen families. The texture and tone of *Life with Luigi* and *Amos 'n Andy* came from the ethnic worlds they depicted, but the plots of those shows dealt with the aspirations of individuals as if ethnic rivalries and discrimination did not exist. Instead, ethnics attain a false unity through consumption of commodities: Jeannie MacClennan learns to "be an American" by dressing fashionably and wearing the right makeup; Luigi Basco hopes to prove himself a worthy candidate for citizenship by opening a checking account and purchasing an insurance policy; Molly Goldberg overcomes her fears of installment buying and vows to live above her means—which she describes as "the American way" (*Hey, Jeannie*: "The Rock 'n Roll Kid"; *Life with Luigi*: "The Insurance Policy"; *The Goldbergs*: "The In-Laws"). Comedies in this subgenre are clearly cases where, as Stuart Hall points out, the commercial mass media tend to direct popular consciousness toward consumption and away from production. They present social actions and experiences as atomized individual events in order to fragment groups into isolated consumers, and they resolve the tensions confronting their audiences by binding them together in false unities and collectivities defined for the convenience of capital accumulation.[55]

But Hall also shows that the imperial aspirations of the mass media, their imperative to attract as large an audience as possible, lead to a disclosure of contradictions that allows cultural consumers to fashion oppositional or negotiated readings of mass culture. In order to make their dramas compelling and their narrative resolutions dynamic, the media also reflect the plurality of consumer experiences. A system that seeks to enlist everyone in the role of consumer must appear to be addressing all possible circumstances: a system that proclaims consensus and unanimity must acknowledge and explain obvious differences within the polity, if for no other reason than to co-opt or trivialize potential opposition. Television and other forms of commercial electronic media so effectively recapitulate the ideology of the "historical bloc" in which they operate that they touch on all aspects of social life—even its antagonistic contradictions.[56] While the media serve to displace, fragment, and atomize real experiences, they also generate and circulate a critical dialogue as an unintended consequence of their efforts to expose the inventory of social practice.

Of course, mere disclosure of opposition does not guarantee emancipatory practice: ruling elites routinely call attention to "deviant" subcultures in order to draw a clear distinction between permitted and forbidden behavior. In urban, ethnic working-class situation comedies in the 1950s, "deviant" traits—like Kingfish's aversion to work in *Amos 'n Andy* and Lars Hansen's lack of ambition in *Mama*—taught object lessons about the perils of unconventional behavior. Yet the operative premises and enduring tensions of each of these shows revolved around the "otherness" of the lead characters. The "old-world" attitudes of newly arrived immigrants in *Hey, Jeannie* and *Life with Luigi* or the proletarian cultural innocence manifested in *Life with Luigi* or *The Honeymooners* lead to comedic clashes that exposed the inadequacies and deficiencies of those on the margins of society. But at the same time, these clashes counterposed the conformity and materialism of the mainstream to the narratively privileged moral superiority of those with connections to the past. Traditional values and beliefs prevented protagonists in these shows from achieving success and happiness as defined by society, but those values and beliefs also facilitated a critical distance from the false premises of the present. As Gertrude Berg noted in explaining the popularity of her character Molly Goldberg, Molly "lived in the world of today but kept many of the values of yesterday."[57]

The narrative sequence that framed every episode of *Mama* demonstrates the centrality of this dialogue between the past and present in early network television programs. As soon as Katrin Hansen introduced the show with the words "I remember Mama," a male narrator announced, "Yes, here's Mama, brought to you by Maxwell House Coffee." The camera then panned away from the photograph album to show Mama (played by Peggy Wood) making coffee for the Hansen family in their turn-of-the-century kitchen. The authority of the male narrator's voice established a connection between the continuity of family experience and the sponsor's product, between warm memories of the past and Mama in the kitchen making coffee. In this progression, the product becomes a member of the Hansen family, while tradition and emotional support become commodities to be secured through the purchase of Maxwell House Coffee. The sponsor's introduction announced ownership of the television show, but it also laid claim to the moral authority and warmth generated by the concept of motherhood itself.[58]

Katrin Hansen's retrospective narrative and the pictures from the family album reassured viewers by depicting events that had already happened in the emotionally secure confines of the audience's collective childhood. This false authenticity encouraged viewers to think of the program as the kind of history that might be created in their own homes. A CBS press release during the program's first broadcast season proclaimed, "On 'Mama' we try to give the impression that nobody is acting," and went on to claim success for that effort, quoting an unnamed viewer's contention that the show depicted a real family because "nobody but members of a real family could talk like that."[59] Free from the real history of ethnic, class, and gender experience, the history presented on *Mama* located its action within the personal spheres of family and consumer choices. Within these areas, realism could be put to the service of commodity purchases, as when the narrator followed his opening introduction with a discourse about how Mama in her day "had none of the conveniences of today's modern products" like Minute Rice, Jello, or instant coffee (*Mama*: "T.R.'s New Home"). Thus the morally sanctioned traditions of hearth and home could be put to the service of products that revolutionized those very traditions—all in keeping with Ernest Dichter's advice to his fellow advertising executives: "Do not assert that the new product breaks with traditional values, but on the contrary, that it fulfills its traditional functions better than any of its predecessors."[60]

Every episode of *Mama* began and ended with Mama making coffee in the kitchen—but to very different effects. The opening sequence, with the announcer's statement about Maxwell House Coffee, validates commodities; the ending sequence, however, validates both moralities and commodities. There Katrin, in the kitchen or as a voice-over, summarizes the meaning of that week's story for the audience by relating the lesson that she learned from it. Invariably these lessons belonged to the sphere of old-fashioned values, elevating human creations over commodities and privileging commitment to others over concern with self. In these lessons, the audience discovered that the toys Papa made with his hands meant more to the children than the fancy ones they saw in stores, or that loyalty to family and friends brought more rewards than upward mobility. These resolutions often directly contradicted the narratives that preceded them: after twenty-five minutes of struggle for happiness through commodity acquisition, the characters engaged in a one-minute homily about the superiority of moral goals over material ones. Then, with the high moral ground established, a voice-over by the announcer reminded viewers of the wonderful products that the sponsor of *Mama* had to offer.

The complicated dialogue in the opening and closing segments of *Mama* illumines the complex role played by historical referents in early network television. The past that brought credibility and reassurance to family dramas also contained the potential for undermining the commodified social relations of the present. The Hansen family interested advertisers because audiences identified their story as part of a precious collective memory resonating with the actual experiences and lessons of the past. The Hansens could not be credible representatives of that past if they appeared to live among the plethora of consumer goods that dominated the commercials, or of they appeared uncritical of the consumer world of the present that made such a sharp break with the values of the past. Yet the Hansen family had little value to advertisers unless their experiences sanctioned pursuit of commodities in the present. The creators of the program—like those engaged in production of the other urban, ethnic working-class comedies on television—resolved this potential contradiction by putting the borrowed moral capital of the past at the service of the values of the present. They acknowledged the critique of materialism and upward mobility sedimented within the experiences of working-class families, but they demonstrated over and over again how wise choices enabled consumers to have both moral and material rewards. By positing the nuclear family as a transhistorical "natural" locus for the arbitration of consumer desires, television portrayed the value crises of the 1950s as eternal and recurrent. By collapsing the distinction between family as consumer unit and family as part of neighborhood, ethnic, and class networks, television programs in the early 1950s connected the most personal and intimate needs of individuals to commodity purchases. They implied that the past sanctioned rather than contradicted the ever-increasing orientation toward shopping as the cornerstone of social life, an orientation that characterized media discourse in the postwar era.

The reliance on the past to sanction controversial changes in present behavior forms the core of Jürgen Habermas's analysis of contemporary capitalism's "legitimation crisis." According to Habermas, the consumer consciousness required by modern capitalism revolves around "civil and familial-vocational privatism"—a syndrome that elevates private consumer decisions over social relations and public responsibility.[61] Individuals see families as centers of consumption and leisure, while they regard employment as primarily a means of engaging in status competition. Instead of the rooted independence demanded by traditional family and community life, contemporary capitalist society encourages an atomized dependence on outside authorities—advertisers, self-help experts, and psychiatric, educational, and political authorities. Clearly useful for purposes of capital accumulation, this process undermines traditional motivations for work, patriotism, and personal relations, causing real crises in social relations. In addition, the infantile narcissism nurtured by this consumer consciousness encourages a search for validation from outside authorities—for communication which assures people that the impoverishment of work, family, and public life characteristic of late capitalism constitutes a legitimate and necessary part of progress toward a better life as defined by opportunities for more acquisition and more status.

For Habermas, the mass media play a crucial role in legitimation, but they do so imperfectly. The new forms of family and vocational consciousness cannot be justified on their own, but can be validated by invoking the moral authority of past forms of family and work identity. Thus the "work ethic" is summoned to justify a system based on commodified leisure, while mutual love and affection are called on to sanction families that exist primarily as consumer units. The social relations of the past are used to legitimate a system that in reality works to destroy the world that created those relations in the first place. Consequently, the invocation of the past in the service of the present is a precarious undertaking. Tradition used to legitimate untraditional behavior may instead call attention to the disparity between the past and the present; collective popular memory may see the manipulative use of tradition by advertisers as a conscious strategy, as an attempt to create artifacts that conflict with actual memory and experiences. As Habermas cautions, "traditions can retain legitimizing force only as long as they are not torn out of interpretive systems that guarantee continuity and identity."[62]

Habermas provides us with a framework capable of explaining both the presence of historical elements in early network television shows and their limitations. In conjunction with Bakhtin's emphasis on dialogue and Hall's delineation of negotiation, Habermas's analysis explains how portrayals of traditional, ethnic, working-class families might have been essential for legitimizing social forces that undermined the very values that made those families respected icons in popular consciousness. At the same time, Habermas directs our attention to the fundamental instability of this legitimation process, to the ways in which audiences might come to see manipulative uses of the past as prepared and created artifacts at war with the lessons of history as preserved in collective popular memory.

After 1958, network television eliminated urban, ethnic working-class programs from the schedule. Marc Daniels, who directed *The Goldbergs,* recalls that a changing society less tied to class and ethnicity demanded different kinds of entertainment, and certainly the emergence of ethnically neutral, middle-class situation comedies between 1958 and 1970 lends credence to that view.[63] The entry of major film studios into television production in the mid 1950s also had an impact, since the working-class shows tended to be produced by small companies like Hal Roach Studios. Major studio involvement in television production increased the proportion of action/adventure shows with production values ill-suited to the realism of urban, ethnic working-class programs. In action and adventure shows, no embarrassing retentions of class consciousness compromised the sponsors' messages, and no social associations with ethnic life brought up disturbing issues that made them susceptible to protests and boycotts.

One might conclude that television and American society had no need for urban, ethnic working-class programs after 1958 because tensions between consumerist pressures and historical memories had been resolved. But the reappearance of race, class, and ethnicity in the situation comedies of the 1970s like *All in the Family, Chico and the Man,* and *Sanford and Son* testifies to the ongoing relevance of such tensions as existed in the 1950s to subsequent mass-media dialogue. The programs of the 1970s reprised both aspects of the 1950s shows—legitimation through representation of the texture of working-class life, and commodification of all human relationships, especially within families. Like their predecessors, urban, ethnic working-class shows of the 1970s mixed their commercial and consumerist messages with visions of connection to others that transcended the limits of civil and familial vocational privatism. They held open possibilities for transcending the parochialisms of traditional ethnicity and for challenging the patriarchal assumptions of both extended and nuclear families. The same communications apparatus that presented consumerism as the heir to the moral legacy of the working-class past also legitimized aspirations for happiness and community too grand to be satisfied by the lame realities of the commodity-centered world.[64]

In the early 1950s, an advertising instrument under the control of powerful monopolists established itself as the central discursive medium in American culture. With its penetration of the family and its incessant propaganda for commodity purchases, television helped erode the social base for challenges to authority manifest in the mass political activity among American workers in the 1940s. Yet television did not so much insure the supremacy of new values as it transformed the terms of social contestation. When mass culture gained in importance as an instrument of legitimation, oppositional messages filtered into even hierarchically controlled media constructions like network television programs. The internal contradictions of capitalism fueled this process by generating anxieties in need of legitimation, and by turning for legitimation to the very beliefs and practices most threatened by emerging social relations. Thus every victory for the ideology of civil and familial vocational privatism can also constitute a defeat. Every search for legitimacy can end in the dilution of legitimacy by unmasking media messages as prepared and fabricated ideological artifices. Even successful legitimation fails to a degree because the new social relations destroy their own source of legitimacy.

This is not to assume that the final outcome of television's ideological imperatives must be emancipatory. Inculcation of narcissistic desire coupled with destruction of traditional sources of moral restraint might well suit the needs of capital and produce a population eager for fascist authority. But structural conditions exist for an alternative future. As Joel Kovel argues, "The point is not that people desire the administrative mode, it is rather that administration protects them against the desires they can not stand, while it serves out, in the form of diluted rationalization, a hint of the desire and power lost to them."[65] The separation of individuals from political and community life, combined with the destruction of cultural traditions that previously gave direction and purpose to individuals, might make status competition and "possession" of a secure family role all that much more attractive. Certainly the neo-conservatism of the 1980s seems to hinge upon "protecting" the family from the increasing barbarism of society, and upon shifting the blame for the social disintegration caused by civil and familial vocational privatism onto the opposition movements formed to combat it.[66] But the sleight of hand inherent in the neo-conservative position allows for other possibilities. Reconnection to history and to motivational structures rooted within it is both desirable and possible. More than ever before, communication and criticism can help determine whether people accept the commodity-mediated desires that turn others into instruments and objects, or whether they build affirmative communities in dialogue with the needs and desires of others. By identifying the historical reality behind the construction of television texts in the early 1950s, we demystify their "organic" character and reveal their implications as created artifacts. We uncover sedimented critiques from the past and potential forms of opposition for the present.

The historical specificity of early network television programs led their creators into dangerous ideological terrain. By examining them as part of our own history, we learn about both the world we have lost and the one we have yet to gain. Fredric Jameson claims that "history is what hurts, what sets inexorable limits to individual as well as collective praxis."[67] But the unfinished dialogue of history can also be what helps, what takes us back into the past in order to break its hold on the present. By addressing the hurt, and finding out how it came to be, we begin to grasp ways of understanding the past, and ending the pain.

NOTES

Reprinted from *Cultural Anthropology* 1:4 (November 1986), pp. 355–387, © 1986 American Anthropological Association.

Acknowledgments: I wish to thank Nick Browne, Gary Burns, Robert Deming, Tom Dumm, Michael Fischer, Jib Fowles, Mary Beth Haralovich, Susan Hartmann, Connie LaBelle, Elizabeth Long, Barbara Tomlinson, and Brian Winston for their comments and criticisms on previous drafts of this article.

1. Rick Mitz, *The Great TV Sitcom Book* (New York: Perigree, 1983), p. 458.
2. Stuart Ewen condemns these shows as hostile to immigrant life and imposing consumerism on it in his *Captians of Consciousness* (New York: McGraw-Hill, 1976), pp. 208–210; Marty Jezer takes a more favorable view in *The Dark Ages* (Boston: South End, 1982), pp. 191–194.
3. Erik Barnouw, *The Sponsor* (New York: Oxford, 1979).
4. Daniel Boorstin, *The Americans: The Democratic Experience* (New York: Vintage Press, 1973), pp. 392–397.
5. Of course, class, ethnicity, and race remained important, but their relationship to individual identity changed radically at this time. The bureaucratization of trade unions and xenophobic anti-Communism also contributed to declines in ethnic and class consciousness.
6. Robert Allen, *Speaking of Soap Operas* (Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1985), p. 126; Richard deCordova, Unpublished paper presented at the Society for Cinema Studies Conference, New York, June 12, 1985.
7. See the discussion in this article of *Mama, The Goldbergs,* and *Amos 'n Andy.*
8. Albert U. Romasco, *The Poverty of Abundance* (New York: Oxford, 1965).
9. Henry Berger, "Social Protest in St. Louis," Paper presented at the Committee for the Humanities Forum, St. Louis, Missouri, March 12, 1982.

10. George Lipsitz, *Class and Culture in Cold War America: A Rainbow at Midnight* (New York: Praeger, 1981).

11. Lipsitz, pp. 47–50.

12. Lipsitz, pp. 47–50.

13. *TV Facts* (New York: Facts on File, 1980), p. 141.

14. Neilsen ratings demonstrate television's view of the family as separate market segments to be addressed independently. For an analysis of the industry's view of children as a special market, see Patricia J. Bence, "Analysis and History of Typology and Forms of Children's Network Programming from 1950 to 1980," Paper presented at Society for Cinema Studies Conference, New York, June 12, 1985.

15. William Boddy, "The Studios Move Into Prime Time: Hollywood and the Television Industry in the 1950s," *Cinema Journal*, 24.4 (Summer 1985), pp. 23–37; Jeanne Allen, "The Social Matrix of Television: Invention in the United States," in *Regarding Television* ed. E. Ann Kaplan (Los Angeles: University Publications of America, 1983), pp. 109–119.

16. Lipsitz, pp. 46, 120–121.

17. Geoffrey Moore and Phillip Klein, "The Quality of Consumer Installment Credit," (Washington D.C.: National Bureau of Economic Research, 1967); Jezer, *The Dark Ages*.

18. Susan Hartmann, *The Home Front and Beyond* (Boston: Twayne, 1982), pp. 165–168.

19. John Mollenkopf, *The Contested City* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1983), p. 111.

20. Michael Stone, "Housing the Economic Crisis," in *America's Housing Crisis: What Is to be Done?*, ed. Chester Hartman, (London and New York: Routledge and Kegan Paul, 1983), p. 122.

21. Jezer, p. 127.

22. Ernest Dichter, *The Strategy of Desire* (Garden City: Doubleday, 1960), p. 210.

23. Dichter, p. 209.

24. Elizabeth Meehan and Bradford Ropes, "Mama's Birthday," Theater Art's Collection, University Research Library, University of California, Los Angeles, 1954.

25. Hartmann, p. 168.

26. Meehan and Ropes.

27. Meehan and Ropes.

28. Meehan and Ropes.

29. Meehan and Ropes.

30. Charles E. Swanson and Robert L. Jones, "Television Ownership and its Correlates," *Journal of Applied Psychology* 35 (1951), pp. 352–357.

31. Martha Wolfenstein, "The Emergence of Fun Morality," *Journal of Social Issues* 7:4 (1951), pp. 15–25.

32. *TV Guide* (May 7, 1954), p. 11.

33. *Ladies Home Journal* 73 (September 1956), pp. 130–131; *TV Guide* (November 2, 1953), p. 7.

34. *TV Guide* (November 2, 1953), p. 17.

35. Hartmann, pp. 164–165.

36. Joel Kovel, "Rationalization and the Family," *Telos* 37:5–21 (1978), p. 189.

37. Kovel, pp. 13–14.

38. Nancy Chodorow, *The Reproduction of Mothering: Psychoanalysis and the Sociology of Gender* (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1978), p. 189.

39. Chodorow, p. 181; Kovel, p. 19.

40. Horace Newcomb, *TV: The Critical View* (New York: Oxford 1978).

41. *TV Guide* (October 1, 1955), p. 14.

42. Stanley Aronowitz, *Working Class Hero* (New York: Pilgrim, 1983).

43. *TV Guide* (December 29, 1956), p. 17.

44. The *Mama* show relied on the Bay Ridge, Brooklyn chapter of the Sons of Norway for advice on authentic Norwegian folk customs and stories, according to Dick Van Patten and Ralph Nelson, in remarks made at the Museum of Broadcasting, New York City, on December 17, 1985.

45. Barnouw, *The Sponsor*, p. 106.

46. Erik Barnouw, *Tube of Plenty* (New York: Oxford, 1982), p. 126; Jezer, pp. 193–194; Stefan Kanfer, *A Journal of the Plaque Years* (New York: Atheneum Books, 1973), p. 194; *New Republic* (January 21, 1952), p. 8; *New Republic* (February 18, 1952), p. 22.

47. Nathan Huggins, *Harlem Rennaisance* (New York: Oxford, 1978).

48. Thomas Cripps, "The Amos 'n Andy Controversy," in *American History/American Television*, ed. John O'Connor (New York: Ungar, 1983), pp. 33–54; J. Fred Macdonald, *Blacks on White TV* (Chicago: Nelson Hall, 1983), pp. 27–28; *Newsweek* (July 9, 1951), p. 56.

49. The depiction of Kingfish's refusal to work had especially vicious connotations in an era where the crisis in black unemployment reached unprecedented depths.

50. Julius Lester, *All is Well* (New York: W. Morrow, 1976), p. 14.

51. For a discussion of this see Horace Newcomb, "On the Dialogic Aspects of Mass Communications," *Critical Studies in Mass Communications* 1:34–50, (1984), pp. 37–41.

52. Stuart Hall, "Culture, the Media and the 'Ideological Effect'," in *Mass Communication and Society*, ed. James Curran, Michael Gurevitch and Janet Woollacott (Beverly Hills: Sage, 1979), pp. 315–348.

53. Jürgen Habermas, *Legitimation Crisis* (Boston: Beacon Press, 1975).

54. For a discussion of the role of media borrowing from earlier forms see Daniel Czitrom, *Media and the American Mind* (Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1983).

55. Hall, pp. 315–348.

56. Hall, pp. 315–348.

57. Gertrude Berg, *Molly and Me* (New York: McGraw Hill, 1961), p. 167.

58. This is not to single out *Mama* as an especially commercial program. In fact, its advertisers allowed the show to run with no middle commercial, using only the opening and closing commercial sequences. Yet other shows incorporated commercial messages into dramatic program-like segments, especially *The Goldbergs* and *Life with Luigi*.

59. Ralph Nelson, Press Release, Ralph Nelson Collection, Number 875, Box 44, Special Collections, University Research Library, University of California, Los Angeles, 1949.

60. Dichter, p. 209.

61. Habermas, pp. 71–75.

62. Habermas, p. 71.

63. Marc Daniels, Presentation at the Director's Guild of America, Los Angeles, California, July 11, 1984.

64. For an excellent discussion of 1970s television see the forthcoming book by Ella Taylor, *All in the Work-Family*.

65. Kovel, p. 19.

66. Protection of the family represents an old social theme for conservatives and a traditional device for creating dramatic tension. But never before have they been as thoroughly unified as dramatic and political themes and never before have they dominated conservative thought as they have in the last decade.

67. Fredric Jameson, *The Political Unconscious: Narrative as a Socially Symbolic Act* (Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1981), p. 102.

Mama

General Hospital

All's Well that Doesn't End—Soap Opera and the Marriage Motif

Sandy Flitterman-Lewis

It is a well-known fact that the desire for narrative closure—the resolution of a fiction's complications—is the mainstay of classical Hollywood cinema. Raymond Bellour has effectively demonstrated, in fact, that a "slide from the familial into the conjugal," with its constitution of the couple and harmonious institution of closure, structures the *cinematic* narrative from start to finish.[1] But television soap opera—that quintessential *televisual* form, whose very definition as a "continuing drama" implies the perpetual frustration of an ending—regards its "endings" in quite a different way. Where it might be said that all Hollywood movies lead us inevitably toward marriage, the daytime serials, by contrast, conceive of weddings as starting points, highly dramatic moments which function to provide crisis rather than resolution, complication rather than closure.

The reason for this is double-edged, having to do with the soap opera as a form (its conventions, both dramatic and videographic) and with soap opera as a *televisual form* (television's specificity, its particular mode of meaning production). These two factors are interactive: because soap opera is a highly segmented structure whose essential fracture of narrative produces a dispersed subjectivity, it is perfectly suited to the type of distracted viewing which characterizes television as an institution. As John Ellis points out, television is a medium which "engages the *look* and the *glance* rather than the gaze."[2] The necessary profusion and dispersal of narrative elements at the heart of soap opera's organization goes hand in hand with the varied and casual attention which distinguishes television from film.

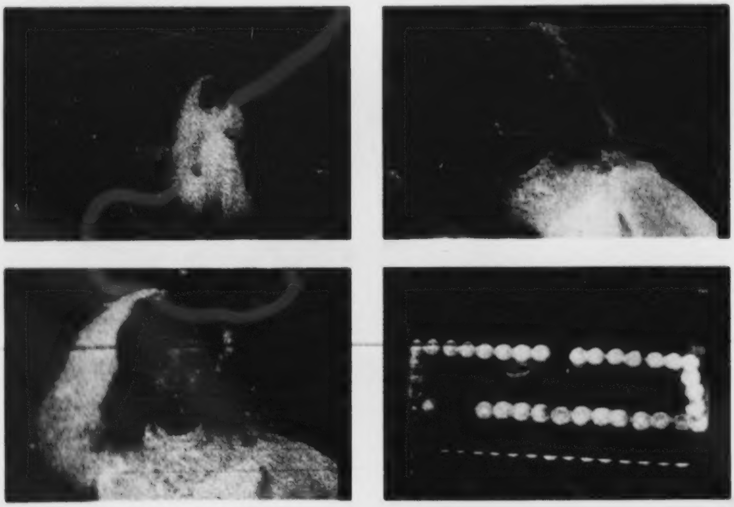
The consequences of this for television narrative are crucial. For one thing, from genre to genre (but most particularly in the soap opera), the televisual style contradicts the most fundamental of narrative film's principles—the harmonizing function of textual effects in the production of a coherent resolution. The film audience is conditioned to watch a film within the context of its completion. On the other hand, the unstable, reversible, and often repetitive form of the soap opera narrative embeds interruption deep within its discursive structure. This fragmentation—so central to the televised daytime drama—contrasts with classical cinema's unified form, for, as Jeremy Butler points out (in his extremely cogent and useful article on the "soap opera apparatus"), the "audial and visual style of soap operas [is] uniquely adapted to the preservation of enigmas rather than their resolution."[3] Based on ambiguity and lack of closure, segmented both diegetically (within the narrative) and intertextually (the commercials, the different programs), the soap opera, as TV's own apotheosis, has openness, multiplicity, and plurality as its aims. As a result, as I point out in another context, the quality of televisual "viewer involvement . . . is one of continual, momentary, and constant visual repositioning, in keeping with television's characteristic 'glance'."[4] In TV, vision is dispersed, fragmentary, amplified, and thus indicative of the peculiar kind of spectatorship so different from that of film.

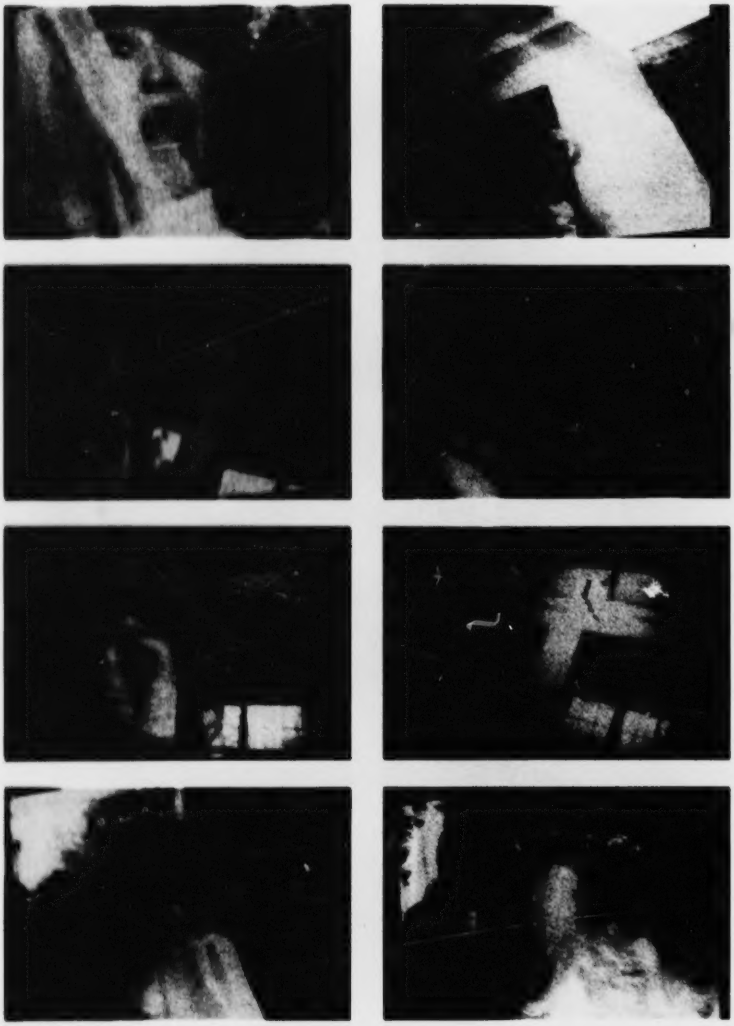
Since TV's fragmented viewing experience is so emphatically reinforced on the level of narrative in the soap opera, the wedding episode is a privileged site of complication. Rather than resolving weeks of conflict which it has been the serial's function elaborately to spin out, the wedding provides a complex and fertile textual "knot," a matrix of disruption which instigates further narrative problems. In the wedding, new configurations of character temporarily align as each "knot" reveals new obstacles, new reasons for the deferral of completion. Underlying each wedding is thus a substratum of impermanence, a foundation of uncertainty reflecting the perpetually shifting complexities of soap opera relationships. In many cases, what often disturbs the marital moment is the irruption of an enigma, a riddle which has been haunting the characters throughout the prior episodes and which now must seek an outlet in whatever form. It is the enigma that then becomes the catalyst for new enigmas and situations, as consequences (of past actions, memories, desires) become the point of crisis in the wedding. In the soap opera, as a result, our need for completion and satisfaction, our desire for narrative closure—so fundamental to the fictions of Hollywood cinema—becomes *reorganized*. Elements of the story are here only *partially* resolved, and resolved in ways which inevitably permit the further elaboration of the text. The soap opera, motivated as it is by an endless continuity, uses the wedding to *contribute to*, rather than resolve, the flow (of narrative actions, or programming). As TV viewers, then, we crave the perpetual continuation which the disrupted wedding provides.

My analysis focuses on two weddings that took place on *General Hospital*, that of Kevin O'Connor and Terry Brock broadcast in February of 1986, and that of Duke Lavery and Anna Devane broadcast in May of 1987. The weddings have this in common: both were haunted from the start by a secret from the past, a secret involving memory, transgression, female sexuality and death. Each ceremony is interrupted at a critical moment, and while the immediate consequences differ, the long-term effects are the same. Kevin and Terry are finally married after Terry, reliving her traumatic past, comes to terms with her personal disgrace by triumphantly singing a hymn down the town's main street as she goes to meet her groom. An expressionistically stylized flashback provides the disruption—the return of the repressed—which triggers the suspenseful question: will this hysterical rupture, in fact, prevent the wedding from taking place at all? The emergence of the past takes a different form for Anna and Duke—more concrete, less fantasmatic—but this, in this case, succeeds in stopping the wedding altogether before it can begin. Here, too, a crime has been committed in secrecy and mystery, but an assiduous and bloodthirsty reporter has succeeded in bringing forth damning information at the very moment the vows are to be said. In both cases, the weddings, whether accomplished or not, yield complications that stretch far beyond the moment of the nuptials themselves and well into the complex web of soap opera relationships.

In the case of Kevin and Terry, two clouds hang over the prospective marriage and thereby threaten the coming wedding: 1) an undefined and unnameable crisis of three years earlier—deeply repressed in Terry's psyche—which involves Terry and her entire hometown (Laurelton, where the wedding is to take place), and 2) two unsolved murders of Laurelton men which occurred in Port Charles (the regular setting of *General Hospital*) only recently. While all of Kevin and Terry's close friends from Port Charles are at the wedding, police chief Anna Devane continues her murder investigation; she too arrives in Laurelton, suspecting both O'Connor brothers as possible murderers, and as the wedding is about to begin, she rushes frantically to prevent it from happening. Some fifteen months later (in viewer time, i.e., real time as opposed to diegetic time)—and this effectively illustrates the soap opera's characteristic intricacy of permutation and variation on the level of the plot—it is Anna herself, about to be married to Duke, who is subjected to the same desperate rush against time as someone seeks to interrupt the wedding in the name of a crime committed in the past. As a police chief whose lover is a former mobster, it is now Anna herself who is accused of covering up a murder, also committed several years earlier (four, to be exact), and also shrouded in mystery—"The Secret of L'Orleans." This time, however, both the viewers and some of the characters know exactly what happened—Duke's "sister" Camelia, having been attacked by the brutal Evan Jerome and having subsequently killed him with a candlestick, has hysterical amnesia while Duke and his father Angus McKye bury the body and disguise the crime. Now, at the precise moment of Anna's marriage to Duke, Camelia remembers what happened while Marc Carlin, a reporter on the *Port Charles Herald*, seeks to expose Anna's complicity in obstructing justice. Thus, whereas Terry's wedding is interrupted by her own recognition of the past, Anna's is halted entirely—by forces beyond her control. Deceived, humiliated, and deluded, she must pay for a crime she neither knew about nor committed. Thus from one wedding to the next, a significant displacement has occurred, while the primary terms of memory, desire, and death—reorganized into new configurations—remain undeniably the same.

But even beyond the complicating function of the wedding—so in keeping with the soap opera's patterns of looking, narrative, and address—I maintain that it is precisely these configurations of sexuality and the past (which erupt onto the matrimonial scene) that represent a "memory of the cinema" coming to haunt the televisual text. For, both of the weddings under analysis are disrupted by the past, and this, in the form of a flashback (immediate or not), involves structures traditionally associated with the classical cinema (the subjective point-of-view and reverse-shot figures, systems of continuity and alternation, a focus on the image over sound [remember that soap opera's conversational mode makes it usually foreground spoken dialogue], and special attention to the figure of the woman-as-display). I have dealt elsewhere[5] with the particular variation of the point-of-view shot that occurs in Terry's wedding episode, and with the TV text's inability to master or control such uncharacteristic evidences of interior perception and subjective vision. Here I would like to discuss the way in which the fantasm of the past is intimately—and voyeuristically—associated with female sexuality. My discussion of the disruption of Anna's wedding, on the other hand, will focus on the link between a peculiarly *cinematic* mode of narration—alternation—and its critical position in the soap opera text.





Terry's ride to the church (accompanied by Jake Meyer, who will give her away) is interrupted by a flashback. The sight of a motel sign activates a memory of its neon glow, which in turn brings the recollection of the night when Terry—dazed, hysterical, and naked—staggered down the main street of Laurelton, sobbing, half singing and half praying. A conventional fantasy/nightmare of exhibitionism, Terry's emotionally-charged and highly erotic spectacle distinguishes itself from the more domesticated versions of soap opera sexuality (chaste or not-so-chaste bedroom scenes, furtive kisses in seclusion, passionate embraces in traditional romantic locales). Here such a *public* performance, and indeed it is, of female desire (the masochistic component of identification with her humiliation cannot be ignored) is framed by the glances of spectators on the street. But the point-of-view shots are all mis-aligned, the angles unmatched; there are no "fictive alibis" to narrativize the gaze. What becomes foregrounded instead is the very act of looking itself, the undeniable fact of watching the woman as spectacle in a virtual performance of sexual transgression and excess.

Even as she recovers into the present, Terry remains a focal point for the gaze. For as she suddenly "awakes" and expiates her past by now marching triumphantly down this same street—clothed in the garb of legitimized sexuality and sanctioned display (the wedding portrait)—she is offered as a spectacle in ways seldom seen in soap opera. While classical cinema can be said repeatedly to organize its fictions around an image of the woman, object of desire for the masculine pursuit, the soap opera maintains no such hold on its representations of the feminine. The gaze on the woman's body is much more subtle and diffuse. Yet here, in the episode of a wedding, traces of the cinema erupt specifically in this gaze, erupt precisely to disturb, if only momentarily, the soap opera text, with a memory of the cinematic and its fundamental forms.

The disruption of Duke and Anna's wedding makes use of another strategy historically associated and strongly aligned with filmic narration. The entire episode is structured around a series of alternations—interrelated sequences which grow more and more urgent as the time for the wedding approaches. For weeks the various narrative threads have been elaborated: Marc Carlin's investigation into Anna as a corrupt police chief, Duke's withholding of information about the secret of L'Orleans (and Anna's trusting acceptance of this), Camelia's progressive recollection of the events of four years ago and her ensuing panic about the disaster she's instigated by trying to probe the past. Now the intercutting rhythm of this single episode builds (the wedding preparations and beginning of the ceremony, Camelia's recognition spurred by the mysterious arrival of the murder weapon, a candlestick, and the calling of a press conference with the incendiary news of the coverup) until the agitated reporters at Marc Carlin's press conference burst into the room as the wedding is about to begin, their accusations making the marriage of Duke and Anna impossible.[6] What marks this episode, then, is a form of alternating parallelism very common in the cinema but rare in the daytime television text. The "meanwhile effect" of cross-cutting in classical cinema—whose simultaneous representation of different but related actions has made it the foundation of cinematic storytelling—is most usually absent from daytime drama, whose structure requires the articulation of several *autonomous* episodes held in suspension. Ever since Griffith, classical cinema has relied on a cause-effect chain, traditionally heightened by just the sort of alternating montage intended to build suspense through parallel organization.

But soap opera only rarely relies on the *mutually consequential* implications of such consecutive sequences, for the soap opera usually proceeds in terms of simple succession rather than causality. Unlike film, it has no single, linear flow of time which moves its sequences inevitably toward a climax. Instead, there are (conventionally) numerous simultaneous "present-tenses," each existing in its own sphere of activities, discrete and relatively self-contained. Thus it is here, at the crisis of Duke and Anna's wedding, built, as it is, on precisely the effect of alternation which we find so prevalent in film, that *cinematic* organization erupts into the fragmentary discourse of the soap opera. And in keeping with the association of feminine sexuality and the cinema which I have suggested, this "cinematic" past is tied to sexual transgression and the female body, for it is Camelia's crime—connected, as it is, to seduction and violation—which provides the motive for this disruption. Here, at Duke and Anna's wedding, since the emergence of the cinematic is discussed in terms of narrative structure, the sexual is tied to one of the alternating threads which build to the episode's climax—the traumatic memory of sexual violence and its eruption into the present. And it is thus, once again, an excess of "femininity" which marks the peculiar status of the soap opera's interrupted wedding.

I began by asserting that the fragmentation of sequences and the dispersal of narrative elements so fundamental to soap opera structure are compatible with the ways in which all material on television is organized. As a consequence, because of soap opera's conventionally disrupted narrative form and its avoidance of narrative closure, it adapts the wedding—that hallmark "happy ending" of the cinema—to its own televisual ends. To the cinema's totalizing conclusions, soap opera responds with the perpetual frustration of an ending—its peculiar use of the wedding reminds us of this. However, the wedding sequence is both characteristic of the soap opera and not. For it is precisely in these episodes of narrative complication, episodes in which "pseudo-endings" are meant temporarily to disguise their inevitable "initiating" function, that the cinema makes its return. In the daytime drama, in fact, weddings function to remind us of a cinematic past. But since the wedding's resolving status in film is *inverted* by the soap opera's use—it functions to prolong events rather than conclude them—the cinema must make its appearance in quite another way. The marriage motif in soap opera, then, provides us with displacements, *traces* of the cinematic in a structure that never ends.

NOTES

1. Raymond Bellour, "Segmenting/Analyzing," in *Genre: The Musical*, ed. Rick Altman (London: Routledge and Kegan Paul, 1981), p. 118. The present article is a version of a paper delivered at the Society for Cinema Studies Conference, Concordia University, Montreal, Quebec, Canada, May 21–24, 1987. Many thanks to Joel Lewis.
2. John Ellis, *Visible Fictions: Cinema, Television, Video* (London: Routledge and Kegan Paul, 1982), p. 128.
3. Jeremy Butler, "Notes on the Soap Opera Apparatus: Televisual Style and *As the World Turns*," *Cinema Journal* 25, no. 3 (Spring 1986), p. 67.
4. Sandy Flitterman-Lewis, "Psychoanalysis, Film and Television," in *Channels of Discourse: Television and Contemporary Criticism*, ed. Robert C. Allen (Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1987), p. 195.
5. See the chapter in *Channels of Discourse* noted above.
6. This is, in fact, carried over a weekend, for the episode broadcast on Friday, May 1, 1987, concerns precisely this acceleration of tension while that of Monday, May 4, 1987, opens with the wedding itself, its interruption, and its aftermath. I will only suggest here the extreme difficulties encountered in television scholarship due to the ephemeral nature of the television text and the general indifference of network officials.

All That Heaven Allows (Douglas Sirk, 1955)

All that Television Allows: TV Melodrama, Postmodernism and Consumer Culture

Lynne Joyrich

I. Drama at Our Fingertips

In an emotionally charged scene in Douglas Sirk's 1955 melodrama *All That Heaven Allows*, the protagonist (Jane Wyman) receives a TV set as a gift. Wyman plays Cary Scott, a middle-aged and upper-middle-class widow in love with a man who is not only younger than her, but of a lower social class—she first meets Ron Kirby (Rock Hudson) when he's pruning her trees. In the course of the narrative, Cary faces increasing social and familial opposition to the romance and is forced to leave Ron. She receives the present from her two grown children who offer it as an affirmation of her continued bourgeois status (her decision not to marry and leave the family home) and as a substitution for the love she has renounced. She is, in other words, given a typical media solution to the problems inherent in her gender and class position—consumer compensation in exchange for an active pursuit of her desire. As the TV salesman explains that "All you have to do is turn that dial and you have all the company you want right there on the screen—drama, comedy, life's parade at your finger tips," there is an image of Cary's face, framed and reflected in the TV screen as she realizes the futility of her actions and the impossibility of her situation. Figured as the ultimately passive spectator, so tangled in the web of bourgeois culture that she is literally collapsed onto the picture of her misery, Cary's very subjectivity is incorporated into television.

In a recent article detailing the path of melodrama ". . . from its birth in the crowded city streets to its death in the television dominated home," Laura Mulvey refers to this same cinematic scene.[1] In the late 1950s, television erupted in the American home and placed itself firmly within the realm of family, domesticity, and consumerism, the ground of the family melodrama. Noting Hollywood's response to this invasion, Mulvey writes, "It is as though, at the moment of defeat, Hollywood could afford to point out the seeds of decay in its victorious rival's own chosen breeding ground."[2] Yet these seeds of decay were not enough to overthrow the new

All That Heaven Allows

medium or its familial base. Instead, the consolidated family, with TV as its tool, seemed to triumph over critical melodramas. Mulvey concludes that the swing to political conservatism and the repositioning of women in the home gave order to the oppositions public/private, production/reproduction, and inside/outside whose tensions had propelled melodrama and allowed it a political dimension. The birth of television thus displaced, and seemingly even resolved, the genre's animating force. As TV brought popular entertainment into the home, national consensus triumphed over a potentially oppositional melodrama.

But has melodrama died? Or has it been subsumed into television, engulfing the medium as it engulfs its spectators and precluding its location as a separate category? This possibility is strikingly figured in *All That Heaven Allows* as the TV screen takes over the cinematic frame, enclosing Cary and the entire melodramatic mise en scène in a haze of consumerism, impotent spectatorship, and hyperreality associated with television. These are the terms of postmodern American culture in which history, subjectivity, and reality itself flattens out into a TV image and we are left searching for signs of meaning within an endless flow of images—a situation leading to nostalgia for past traditions and what may be a backlash against women's social and political gains.[1] In this historical scenario, television draws us all, women and men, into a shared bond of consumer overpresence and powerless spectatorship as melodrama becomes the preferred form for TV, the postmodern medium *par excellence*. In other words, rather than eclipsing melodrama, television incorporates it so as to bring the strands of passivity and domesticity associated with both melodrama and TV together in a simulated plenitude, thereby positioning all viewers as susceptible consumers. At the same time, the "feminine" connotations traditionally attached to melodrama—and to both consumerism and television viewing—are diffused onto a general audience, opening up contradictions of gender and spectatorship in the TV melodrama which invite further investigation. In this article, I want to explore such questions of TV melodrama and to map out the discursive connections forged between melodrama and postmodern consumer culture, focusing on the problems of gender constituted within this field.

II. Television: The Melodramatic Screen

With a broadening appeal to a general audience of viewer-consumers, melodrama moves to television and so dominates its discourse that it becomes difficult to locate as a separate TV genre. Of course, there are some television forms that are clearly marked as melodrama. Both the daytime and prime-time soap opera, for example, seem to employ many of the characteristic devices of the film melodrama. The use of music to convey emotional effects defines the basic attribute of melodrama in all its forms, and this same trait defines the soap opera. Music orchestrates the emotional ups and downs and underscores a particular rhythm of experience. This rhythm, in film melodrama and the TV soap opera, is one of exaggerated fluctuations, marking the discontinuities of emotional experience as the plots slowly build, amidst much delay, to dramatic moments of outbreak and collision before sudden reversals of fortune begin the movement again.

Dramatic intensification is also heightened by concentrated visual metaphors—the repetition of configurations of actors from one scene to the next, for example, to indicate similar or contrasting emotional relations, the references to visibly different styles of dress or color of hair to signify opposing positions within the program's familial schemes, or the externalization of emotion onto representative objects that act as stand-ins for human contact. The meaning of everyday action, ordinary gesture, and standard decor is thus intensified so that the psychic strains and breaks or rise in feeling are made manifest. Like the film melodrama, soap opera expresses what are primarily ideological and social conflicts in emotional terms. Action then largely takes place within the context of the home or in sites at the intersection of public and private space that are central to personal concerns (the hospital room, a hotel, the private office available for intimate conversations, etc.). The intensification of the significance of mundane objects and locations—the doorbells and telephones, doctor's offices and bedrooms so charged with connotations in the soap opera—works to displace the emphasis from social relations to material objects even as they express an anxiety about the uncertainties of daily American life.

While such patterns drawn from the cinematic conventions of the family melodrama seem appropriate for the typically domestic interiors of the soap opera, soap opera has lately expanded to include broader and more diverse settings while extending melodramatic conventions to a wider scope. Soap opera now combines with other genres—police, crime and spy dramas have been popular on *General Hospital*, for example, the world of big business has been taken on by prime-time soap operas such as *Dynasty* and *Dallas* (which also employs elements of the Western), and soap opera has even combined with elements of science fiction (seemingly the last domain of wide open space) in recent episodes of *One Life to Live* and last season's finale of *The Colbys*. It seems as if soap operas have been able to move into realms not usually associated with the melodrama, while at the same time, TV forms not typically seen as melodrama have become more and more melodramatic.

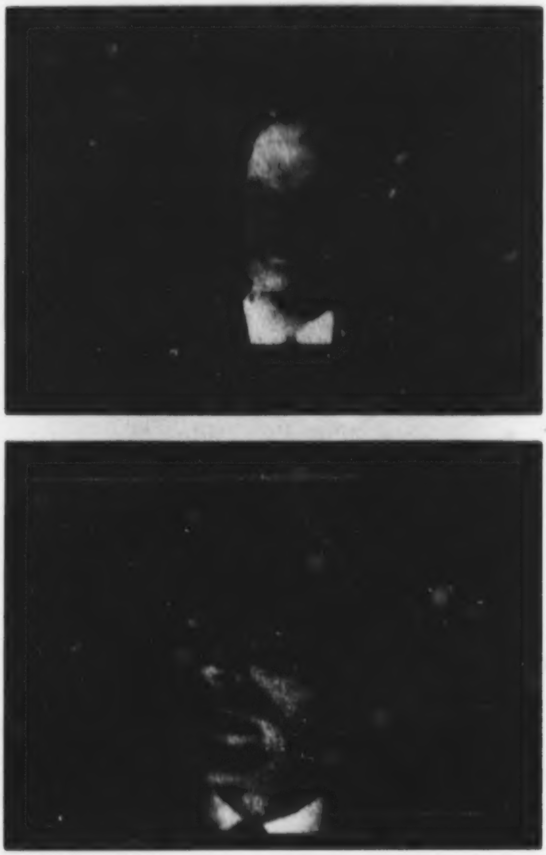
The made-for-TV movie, for example, is often marketed as a form particularly suited for dealing with contemporary social issues. Yet like the fifties film melodrama, it manages these issues by inserting them into a domestic framework in which the family functions as the sole referent. Police and detective dramas also purportedly deal with the social issues of crime, drugs, prostitution, and so on, yet even while their emphasis on action seems to remove them from the domain of the melodrama, they exhibit many of its characteristics. Although they allow their protagonists to act freely against the criminals, the heroes of TV cop shows are still trapped within a confined world in which emotional pressure, familial concerns, and gender or class position take on heightened importance. Because of the economic and institutional demands of television, the good guys are never fully allowed to conquer their enemies—instead they are forced to repeat their actions week after week, trapping them within a restricted world of perpetual victimization and thereby lessening the gap between these dramas and the soap operas where perpetual suffering is the rule.

As direct action proves futile, the emphases of even the crime series shift to the more personal issues traditionally associated with the melodrama. In many cop or detective shows, the audience's emotional involvement is induced by a focus on the family in danger of dissolution. The officer or detective then must strive to save the family—either his own (*Heart of the*

City, Hill Street Blues), those of his clients (*The Equalizer, Stingray* and *Spenser: For Hire,* among many other shows, have featured such plots), or that of the police force itself. Very often the strains and tensions that exist between members of the police "family" are investigated, and the contrasts drawn between members of the team are used to explore issues of class, racial, or gender dynamics. For example, *Spenser: For Hire* can be seen as mapping out relations (and exposing contradictions) of race and class in the contrasts made evident between Spenser and Hawk, his "street-smart" black buddy who assists him with his cases. Gender, on the other hand, is made central on *Magnum, p.i., Miami Vice,* and other shows in which the attempt to define masculinity is a crucial issue, often taking precedence over the specific crimes portrayed.[4] As the focus shifts from problems of crime to questions of identity within familial and social roles, these television series move into the realm of melodrama.

Crime and social crises are the mainstay of network news programming as well, yet these shows too turn to melodrama to handle such "stories." Peter Brooks concludes his study of the melodramatic imagination by noting its persistence in today's dramas of natural disasters and political personalities, the stuff of newscasts "homologous to the dramas played out every day on television screens."[5] Like the cop/detective shows, news stories are often framed in personal terms as a way of avoiding the larger institutional, political and ideological issues they raise. By employing conventions taken from narrative TV melodrama (including a focus on the family—the news "family" and the families investigated), news programs can achieve the emotional intensification and moral polarization associated with dramatic serials.[6]

In other words, even programs or genres that seem far removed from the melodramas of the cinema employ devices that link them together. The series *Max Headroom,* for example, has been seen as TV's most innovative and "televisual" show in its self-reflexive use of video and computer technology, innovative sets and costumes, distorted visuals and unusual camera angles, fast-paced editing, and up-to-date language (dialogue that only a techno-whiz-kid can fully understand). Yet even this "postmodern" program ultimately resorts to melodrama as it collapses back into a standard representation of good vs. evil. The good guys are, of course, hard working independent men and women who care about the common folk while the bad ones are associated with a powerful bureaucracy that feeds off human suffering. Such oppositions are made visible through contrasting clothing, styles, manners and possessions: the wealthy villains are well-groomed smooth talkers in black suits who guard their rare possessions while likable characters wear casual clothes, understand street talk, and treasure their old stuffed animals. In providing this typically melodramatic scenario, even while attempting to remain informed and self-aware concerning television's power to construct identity, history and reality, *Max Headroom* exists in the tension between modern and postmodern forms. It solves this contradiction by splitting its protagonist into two—we have both the tough and dedicated TV journalist Edison Carter and his video-generated alter-ego Max Headroom who was created by a young computer genius while Carter battled crime. By so splitting the character, the program is able to displace all the cyborgian elements of postmodern subjectivity onto Max, leaving Carter free to play the role of hero who is nonetheless caught in a limited world—his actions, risks and sacrifices will never really free society of its problems or contradictions.



Max Headroom

Max Headroom thus fully demonstrates the extent to which television still relies on melodrama, even in TV's most "advanced" forms. Like the strategy employed by this show, it is as if we turn to melodrama to ward off the threat of a new form of culture and to buttress ourselves against a postmodern world in which even the distinction between video image and human identity becomes blurred. Despite Mulvey's claim that melodrama (or at least its potentially subversive mode) has died in the TV-dominated home, television melodrama stands strong. Its conventions are employed in a wide range of texts as television attempts to maintain the clarity melodrama provides through its strongly marked oppositions and heightened moral register. Yet as it spreads out across a number of TV forms from the soaps to the police dramas of masculinity, the news to the commercials, melodrama loses its specificity, becoming diffuse and ungrounded in its multiple deployments in the flow of TV.

III. Simulated Sentiment

It is not surprising that today's media-saturated society has been linked, in Mulvey's analysis for example, to the end of melodrama. As Fredric Jameson remarks, postmodernism is repeatedly marked by such "senses of the end of this or that . . . the hypothesis of some radical break or *coupure*, generally traced back to the end of the 1950s or the early 1960s," the death of melodrama in the TV-centered home being one more example of this phenomenon.[7] Yet melodrama's popularity has historically coincided with times of intense social and ideological crisis, and the postmodern age is certainly characterized by its many theorists as *the* age of crisis.[8] Aligned with the rise of multinational and consumer capitalism, it replaces determining machines of production with weightless models of reproduction, dissolving any possible distinction between aesthetic and commodity production and proclaiming the end of meaning, the liquidation of the referential, and the dissolution of identity. With this crisis in representation comes a crisis in power, authority and legitimation as the traditional "master narratives" fail to function. It would then seem that postmodernism multiplies the contradictions that animate melodrama—contradictions between production and reproduction, average and excess, topicality and timelessness, public and private, the Law and desire, masculine and feminine—further dissolving the stability of Western culture. Given this state, Jean-François Lyotard announces that "[t]he narrative function is losing its functors, its great heroes, its great dangers, its great voyages, its great goal. It is being dispersed in clouds of narrative language elements."[9] In other words, we face the death of the great male story. As Lyotard claims, all is dispersed in a cloud of dramatic fragments held together through only surface relations and tensions—a description corresponding remarkably well to both melodrama and network television.

Other critics have recognized the ties between contemporary media culture and melodramatic form. David Thorburn, for example, claims that "television melodrama has been our culture's most characteristic aesthetic form," and in his discussion of this broad category—encompassing made-for-TV movies, westerns, lawyer, doctor, cop and adventure shows as well as the more easily recognized daytime and prime-time soap operas—Thorburn argues for the specific suitability of melodrama for television.[10] Like television, melodrama is scorned for its moral simplification, reassuring fantasies, and immediate sensation in its effort to portray behavior shocking to its time. TV parallels melodrama in its form as well as content as it centers on familial space, a situation fostered by the size of the screen and its location in the home. Together with the low visual intensity of the medium and the smaller budget of its productions, these factors encourage television's reliance on background music, the close-up, confined interior, and intimate gesture rather than action—elements that resonate with melodramatic conventions.

TV melodrama is then ideally suited to reveal the subtle strains of bourgeois culture with all the contradictions it entails. As market commodities structured according to rigid schedules and commercial interruptions, such strains include the tensions that emerge in the juxtaposition of the drama proper and the mini-melodramas seen in the commercials—stories which convey the hopeful sensibility of advertising (even as they reveal the daily problems of dirt and stress) and jar with the claustrophobic and pessimistic worlds of prime-time soap operas (which nonetheless mask the labor required to maintain their luxury). Yet Thorburn claims that such commercial limits are merely formal conventions guiding the genre. While he notes that as both aesthetic and commodity creations, TV melodramas may reveal the ambivalence of industrial society, Thorburn does not fully explore the discord expressed by this form—contradictions grounded in consumer culture and tied to the shifting gender and class relations of postmodern America. In fact, Thorburn argues that television resolves melodrama's basic conflict: TV's ability to present intimate detail and intense emotion in a small and familiar space minimizes the tension between ordinary reality and an excessive emotional heightening brought together in the genre.[11] Yet as the medium which best illustrates the fluctuating ground of a media-created world, TV cannot resolve the contradictions of postmodern culture. It may be a desperate attempt to evade these tensions by reclaiming meaning and tradition, but this attempt is doomed to failure and TV melodrama is forced endlessly to replay its contradictions—contradictions which must be investigated so as to open a space for renewed feminist analyses and politics.

According to Jean Baudrillard, the discord of contemporary culture infects even the "certainties" of rational discourse, meaningful history, and coherent reality. Postmodernism is "hyperreal"—an age characterized by simulation. No longer tied to origin, reference, or identity, our culture is ruled by simulacra—copies without originals. Not only are objects and texts reproduced, their very production is governed by demands of reproducibility. In this case, the territory of the real is no longer mapped onto a representation, but the map precedes the territory—events are already inscribed by the media in advance as television is diffracted into reality and the real is diffracted into TV. With the breakdown of the distinction original/copy comes the breakdown of other such polarities—real/imaginary, true/false, cause/effect, subject/object—and according to Baudrillard, the subversion of Western logic, historical determination, and meaningful identity entirely. Simulation is thus the ruin of representation, giving the lie to our faith that a sign can exchange for meaning since it only exchanges in itself—we find only more signs and images in a circuit without reference or direction.

Paradoxically, while capitalism was the first system to destroy the referential by establishing a law of equivalence in which all is exchanged in the medium of money, it must now protect itself from the subversion of order inherent in the simulacrum. America has thus hardened itself against its own hyperreality—a weightless play of signs which decenters power as it destroys the gravity of rational discourse and grounded meaning. As Baudrillard remarks, a "panic-stricken production of the real and the referential" today overtakes even the drive toward material production. We exhibit an obsession with signs of reality, tradition, and lived experience as nostalgia engulfs us in an hysterical attempt to find stakes of meaning. Thus we stockpile the past to guarantee authenticity, and we create fantasies (Disneyland is his example) to convince ourselves that a separate imaginary is possible—to assure ourselves, in other words, that the real exists apart and distinguishable from Disneyland.[12] The production of such fictions of the real defines the role of TV in both its "realistic" (news, live television) and imaginary (narrative) forms—both provide the illusion of actuality and bolster our sense of the reality of the stakes.

Melodrama might at first appear to be an odd form in which to search for signs of the real. But as Peter Brooks has argued, the melodramatic mode, above all, expresses the desire to find true stakes of meaning, morality, and truth. It thus emerges in times of doubt and uncertainty, employing signs which may seem overdetermined and excessive in order to mark out values left cloudy by a disintegrating sacred system. Combating the anxiety produced by a new order which can no longer assure us of the operation, or even existence, of fundamental social, moral, or "natural" truths, melodrama "arises to demonstrate that it is still possible to find and to show the operation of basic ethical imperatives, to define, in conflictual opposition, the space of their play. That they can be staged 'proves' that they exist."[13] That is, moral struggle is made visible, announcing itself as an indisputable force. By enacting irreducible imperatives, melodrama serves to reassure a doubting audience of essential truths while its "logic of the excluded middle" acts to focus feeling into pure and immediate knowledge.[14]

The staging of melodrama's Manichean conflicts as a strategy to counter the decentered consciousness arising in a society in which fundamental meaning and morality have been thrown into question, then, sounds strikingly like the strategies Baudrillard outlines for the postmodern world. Both may be seen, in other words, as desperate attempts to map out artificially a real which is in danger of being lost in the shift to a new social and discursive field. While Brooks calls melodrama "a peculiarly modern form," it is also particularly suited to our postmodern sensibility. As the political, social, and aesthetic representations of modern society lose their legitimacy, we are forced once again to find new stakes of meaning, and melodrama is the form to which we turn. In a simulated society which typically stages reality in order to "prove" its existence, melodrama offers a way to assert the "actual" drama of life.

In order to find such meaning and make it universally legible, melodrama leaves nothing unsaid. Its hyperbole and emotional heightening correspond to the difficulty of naming the reality it strives to locate. But with the loss of traditional guarantees, meaning becomes sentimentalized and individual. As Brooks explains, "melodrama represents both the urge toward resacralization and the impossibility of conceiving sacralization other than in personal terms. . . . The decision to 'say all' . . . is a measure of the personalization and inwardness of post-sacred ethics, the difficulty of their location and expression."[15] Personality becomes the new value and sole referent—a condition central to today's consumer culture in which TV takes the leading role. Personality is one of the primary selling points of television, the basis of its performers' appeal. Producing a sense of intimate contact, personality on television is an effect of TV's fiction of presence. Unlike the enigmatic aura of the cinema star (who is desirable insofar as he/she is distant, absent, and mysterious), the television personality seems immediately available to us.[16] Personality is then constructed as an outer layer, readable to all and there for us to have—or, as the commercials imply, to buy. In this way, it becomes a key element in the marketing of almost all commodity goods.

Americans' preoccupation with personality in the form of emotional satisfaction, psychic health, and images of well-being is tied to the rise of a therapeutic discourse that is central to media culture and consumer society. Like the melodrama, this therapeutic ethos is "rooted in peculiarly modern emotional needs—above all the need to renew a sense of selfhood that had grown fragmented, diffuse, and somehow 'unreal.' "[17] While the growth of the therapeutic ethos and a consumption-oriented secularism has been linked by T. J. Jackson Lears to a sense of weightlessness found in the late nineteenth and early twentieth centuries, these are today almost fully institutionalized.[18] Yet rather than fulfilling the need for self-realization and the experience of "real life," the therapeutic prescriptions offered by advertising and the "leisure industry" have exacerbated the problem, further enmeshing us in a web of consumer interdependence and ego diffusion. As consumers continue to search for the path to the "real" self, they are led in circles, a situation which reinforces rather than resolves this sense of weightlessness and the process of rationalization. The same sense of unreality that nourishes the melodramatic imagination, then, fosters a consumer culture bent on supplying a simulated image to make up for our sense of loss of place and identity.

IV. The Space and Time of Consumerism

While melodrama, like advertising, figures social turmoil in the private, emotional terms of self and experience, it rejects the psyche as a realm of inner depth. As both Brooks and Elsaesser point out, psychological conflicts are externalized so that they may be clear as fundamental forces. It is in the clash and play of their visible oppositions that melodrama's meaning becomes both legible and consumable. Elsaesser thus emphasizes the genre's "non-psychological conception of the *dramatis personae,* who figure less as autonomous individuals than to transmit the action and link the various locales within a total constellation." Charting a relational field, melodrama may be seen as architectural rather than literary, "a combination of structural tensions and articulated parts."[19] It is through its connecting points, rather than the interior depth of its characters, that melodrama expresses a particular historical consciousness.

Television has also been criticized for its failure to portray fully rounded characters, and as a medium composed of disjointed parts that are only held together in overlapping networks of shared commercial time, TV creates a constellation of consumption. Postmodern culture in general has been linked to such a space—a hyperspace of "constant busyness" suppressing depth, a packed emptiness "without any of that distance that formerly enabled the perception of perspective or volume."[20] Depth is replaced by multiple surfaces across which codes play and flow. In the words of Baudrillard, the psychological dimension has given way to the "forced extroversion of all interiority, this forced injection of exteriority."

Even the fiction of autonomous subjectivity vanishes as our sense of inner space collapses. Identity is instead caught up in the circuit of "connections, contact, contiguity, feedback and generalized interface that goes with the universe of communication. With the television image—the television being the ultimate and perfect object for this new era—our own body and the whole surrounding universe become a control screen."[21]

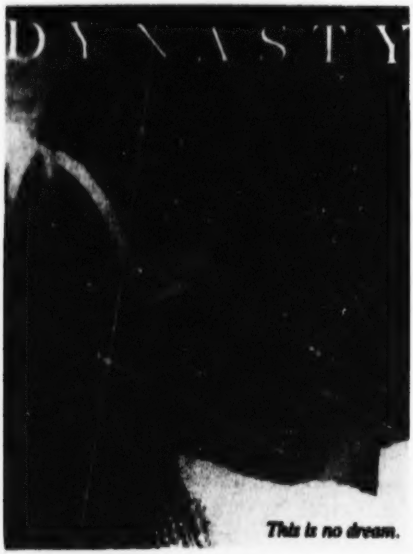
The spatial logic of postmodern culture has its counterpart in a weightless relation to time, history and memory—a construction also found in television melodrama. As images and narratives become fragmented and spectatorship more and more dispersed, we begin to inhabit "the synchronic rather than the diachronic," leading to what has been described as a crisis in historicity. To paraphrase Fredric Jameson, our relationship to the past is one of "historicism effacing history"—as even the illusion of a full or authentic relation of lived experience to history dissolves, we are left with a random collection of images to which we turn in a frantic effort to appropriate a collective past.[22] In its endless replaying of yesterday's shows, nostalgic fondness for former styles, and obsessive announcements of its own historical weight, television contributes to both the dissolution of the aura of tradition and the attempt to reformulate a new historical connection. History is constantly invoked as a reassuring anchor, but as it is dispersed in a pastiche of partial testimony and resituated in the flux of media production, it is deflated and eclipsed in a frame of eternal "nowness."[23] TV narrative provides a present method of consuming the past.

Television melodrama in particular plays on this hollow sense of time—its artificially contrived plots vacillate between both the compression and extension of time as old plots and stereotypes are recycled or rehearsed rather than fully developed. By replaying its own formulas, TV fosters a sense of living tradition, a continuously available history that appeals to the nostalgic mode of postmodern culture. With no agreed transcendental value to be achieved, melodrama can offer no final closure, and thus its narratives—in both continuing serials and episodic series—are circular, repetitive and unresolvable. This is clear in the case of melodramatic series—weekly doctor or detective dramas, for example—in which characters are doomed endlessly to re-enact the dilemmas propelling their shows. Daytime and prime-time soap operas, on the other hand, provide continuing stories that seem to demand a historical sense of time. Yet comparable to the series, soap operas ultimately reject the notion of progress, the belief in a visible difference between past and future. In a genre whose form has been described as "an indefinitely expandable middle" lacking beginning or end, the viewers as well as the characters are trapped in an eternally conflictual present.[24] Such melodramatic serials thus create a strange sense of time as they run vaguely along "real" time, stretching it at some points—when a climactic diegetic moment fills up several episodes or time freezes to hold a tableau—while compressing it in others—when young children leave for boarding school, for example, and return in a season or two as teenagers. Noting this "curious holding of memory and forgetfulness" that is specific to television narration, Rosalind Coward exclaims, "if these programmes require such feats of memory, how is it that they also require equally spectacular acts of forgetfulness?"[25] Invoking history and memory even as they refuse historical grounding, TV melodramas deny the spectator any sense of coherent time, position, or identity, thereby allowing the manipulation of past TV history to instigate present viewing and consumption.

The oddest case of TV's deployment of history, memory, and time, examined in a provocative paper by Mimi White, is the 1986–87 season premiere of *Dallas* in which the character Bobby Ewing—who had been hit by a car in the final episode of the 1984–85 season and lay dead and buried in 1985–86—returns through an incredible rewriting of diegetic history.[26] The explanation tested even viewers accustomed to soap operas' ability to resurrect dead figures. In the new diegetic "reality," Bobby's accident and death did not really happen—the fatal episode, with all the other episodes in the 1985–86 season, was merely Pam Ewing's bad dream. Here the demands of demographics (Bobby was an extremely popular character) overruled any sense of rational history, and the *Dallas* spectator, not to mention the viewer of the *Dallas* spin-off *Knots Landing,* is left with some troubling but unanswered questions: Did Pam dream *all* of the events, involving all of the characters, in 1985–86? Why haven't the characters in *Knots Landing* (who mourned Bobby in 1985 but haven't yet realized their mistake) awakened from Pam's dream? Whose dream is this anyhow? If anything, it is the dream of postmodern culture in which consumer desires can alter history while providing present pleasures. In fact, "Pam's dream" has been used to sell programs other than just *Dallas*—rival series *Dynasty* and *The Colbys* ran ads in *TV Guide* and other magazines in the fall of 1986 stating, "This is no dream" and "What we dream, they live," in an attempt to play off the viewer's knowledge of events on *Dallas.*

V. Consumer Closeness and Constructions of Femininity

History and memory are allowed to wander as emotion provides the only stake, a situation giving free rein to consumer fantasies. With the elision of history comes the promotion of the image (of both the commodity and the self) which is now personal and self-referential. Space flattens out and



TV Guide (Jan. 14, 1987), pp. 17–18

history dissipates, making it difficult to ground any unified position. It is then no surprise that melodrama, television and postmodernism, which all share this particular construction of flattened space and weightless time, have been linked to the dissolution of a stable site of mastery, the ideal of masculinity. They are thus aligned with the threat of the feminine, the gender assigned to consumer passions.

The melodrama, for example, seems to disallow the achievement of a masculine ideal even as it reflects the lack of such mastery—not only is melodrama motivated by the anxiety of a decentered existence (as Brooks argues), but it lacks powerful protagonists with whom to identify, thus maintaining the spectator in a powerless position. As film theorists have noted, there is a split in the American cinema between those forms considered "feminine" in which a passive heroine or impotent hero suffers (the melodrama) and those deemed "masculine" (by both critics and audiences) which feature an active hero immune to suffering (typified by the western).[27] Placed on the side of femininity since its claustrophobic and implosive world precludes the direct action of a masterful ego, melodrama has been noted for its exploration of feminine subjectivity and its appeal to a female audience.

Yet like Cary in *All that Heaven Allows*, the female viewer thus addressed can become only a "spectacle of the impotent spectator."[28] While the spectator may have greater knowledge than any of the characters, she is still unable to determine the course of the narrative and is thus helpless. With no controlling protagonist to provide her with a lead, the spectator is at the mercy of the story and must simply wait (as is so common for the characters) for time to unfold. According to Steve Neale, it is this powerlessness that drives melodrama's viewers to tears—we cry from the lack of coincidence dramatized on the screen, a lack we are powerless to change: the gap between our knowledge and that of the characters, between what should happen and what actually does, between the "rightness" of a union and its delay. Invoked in these gaps are deep-rooted fantasies of fusion, of a perfect coincidence of both communication and desire—yearnings related to the nostalgic fantasy of union with the mother, the wish for maternal plenitude.[29]

By engaging such wishes, melodrama is able to *move* the spectator, to manipulate emotions to a degree that seems to many critics to go beyond aesthetic or rational justification. This assessment is conveyed even in the labels commonly applied to melodrama: "weepies" and "tearjerkers"—terms that imply the strength of the genre (powerful enough to shake emotion out of the viewer) even as they discredit the presumed female spectator. This spectator, overinvolved and displaying an excess of feeling, is figured as powerless to attain any distance from the sentimental fantasies portrayed. In the popular imagination then, the woman's relationship to the screen is an overly close one—she is so bound to the drama, so susceptible to the image, that it can even evoke a physical reaction in her tearful response.[30] What the female spectator lacks is the distance necessary for "proper" viewing and judgment. As Mary Ann Doane has argued, while the cinema appears to offer a plenitude of sensory experience, it necessarily depends upon an absence and the irreducible distance between viewer and object. Yet the cultural place assigned to women as viewers acts against the maintenance of such distance:

> A distance from the image is less negotiable for the female spectator than for the male because the woman is so forcefully linked with the iconic and spectacle or, in Mulvey's terms, "to-be-looked-at-ness." Voyeurism, the desire most fully exploited by the classical cinema, is the property of the masculine spectator. Fetishism—the ability to balance knowledge and belief and hence to maintain a distance from the lure of the image—is also inaccessible to the woman, who has no need of the fetish as a defense against a castration which has always already taken place. Female spectatorship, because it is conceived of temporally as immediacy . . . and spatially as proximity . . . can only be understood as the confounding of desire.[31]

For the female spectator, there is an overpresence of the image—she is supposed to *be* the image—and her desire thus seems to be trapped within the confines of narcissism (as she becomes the object of desire) or masochism (as she overidentifies with the passive character). Unlike the man, whose voyeuristic and fetishistic distance allows him to master the image and whose cinematic counterparts control its flow through time, the female spectator is cast as too close to the image to achieve such mastery, and melodrama, the genre most often addressing a female audience, exploits this closeness through its tearful fantasies of (maternal) union.

The image of the overinvolved female spectator not only occurs in the popular imagination, but can likewise be found in theoretical accounts of feminine desire—there is a convergence, in other words, between the popular and the critical discourses on femininity. Tropes of proximity and overpresence have been used by feminist and psychoanalytic theorists to explore basic constructions of feminine subjectivity and sexuality, particularly in relation to the maternal origin and object of desire. Just as film theory posits the female spectator as "too close" to the cinematic image to adequately command the text, psychoanalytic theory represents women as too close to the maternal and their own bodies to claim the gap required for mastery of signification and desire that is granted men by the phallic signifier (representing the possibility of loss). Within this discursive field (and aligned with popular representations of femininity), women are seen as suffering the lack of a firm subject/object dichotomy. Michèle Montrelay, for example, describes femininity as "one chaotic intimacy . . . too present, too immediate—one continuous expanse of proximity or unbearable plenitude. What [is] lacking [is] a lack, an empty 'space' somewhere."[32] Similarly, Luce Irigaray describes female subjectivity as that which resists a separation of isolated moments and locations, thereby allowing woman a self-caressing eroticism in which she can touch herself without mediation. Again the notion of an overpresence that disallows mastery over discourse and the object is suggested (even though Irigaray offers her constructions in resistance to traditional psychoanalytic theories of femininity): "Nearness so pronounced that it makes all discrimination of identity, and thus all forms of property, impossible."[33] In the discourses of psychoanalysis and feminism, woman is figured as too close to the object to become a full subject.

While feminist theorists may posit such nearness as a subversive alternative to the male model, proximity is also bound to consumer desires. The same closeness that ruptures the boundary between subject and object, allowing women a multiplicity of identifications and a self-embracing eroticism, also makes the female subject susceptible to the lure of consumerism which plays on her fluctuating position and the narcissism it implies. It is the focus on self-image that invites the consumer to attend to the images of advertised products, and the woman, whose role is to purchase in order to enhance her own status as valued item, becomes the prototypical consumer—the same overpresence that ties her to the image allows her to be situated as both the subject and the object of consumerism at once. As Mary Ann Doane writes, "the increasing appeal in the twentieth century to the woman's role as perfect consumer (of commodities as well as images) is indissociable from her positioning *as* a commodity and results in the blurring of the subject/object dichotomy. . . ."[14] The proximity that defines femininity in psychoanalytic discourse then corresponds with women's social position under capitalism—women are assumed to be the perfect consumers, devouring objects, images, and narratives just as they have been said to "devour" their loved ones.

Yet the discursive link forged between consumerism and femininity, both related to an overidentification with the image or commodity object, affects the whole of Western culture. Not only are women presumed to be the best of consumers, but all consumers are figured as feminized—a situation yielding tension in a culture desperately trying to shore up traditional distinctions even as its simulations continue to destabilize such attempts. As the distance between subject and object diminishes in the weightless space of postmodern culture, the threat of feminization as well as an all-encompassing consumerism hangs over all subjects. This relationship between the hyperreality of the simulacrum and consumer overpresence is prefigured in the theory of Walter Benjamin who, in the essay "The Work of Art in the Age of Mechanical Reproduction," explores the rise of a society geared toward mass reproduction, a condition fully realized by our own society of simulation. In this mass-mediated world, the aesthetic object, just like the commodity, loses its unique presence—what Benjamin calls the "aura"—and thus its claim to autonomous existence, historical testimony, and traditional value.[15] The aura is defined as "the unique phenomenon of a distance, however close it may be," and its destruction is linked to a particular historical consciousness, a consumer subjectivity that resonates with femininity:

> Namely, the desire of contemporary masses to bring things 'closer' spatially and humanly, which is just as ardent as their bent toward overcoming the uniqueness of every reality by accepting its reproduction. Every day the urge grows stronger to get hold of an object at very close range by way of its likeness, its reproduction.[16]

Here then, the closeness and empathy traditionally associated with femininity is tied to the liquidation of the referent found in postmodern culture and key to consumer consciousness.

With the media now indissociable from consumerism, the discursive equation established between consumer and feminine subjectivity produces curious tendencies in the way media culture is represented. Symptomatic of this discursive conflation of femininity and consumerism is the way in which both postmodernism, the cultural dominant of consumer capitalism, and television, so central to consumer culture, are themselves often figured as feminine. Just as melodrama is seen to collapse distance, particularly as it appeals to the female spectator, tropes of proximity have also emerged in discussions of television viewing and postmodern culture in general, implying that TV places all viewers in a position traditionally associated with women. Building on this link, for example, TV theorist Beverle Houston argues that television situates all spectators as feminine.[37] Yet even critics not explicitly making this claim often allow gendered imagery to creep into their analyses, thereby also figuring TV as somehow "feminized."[38] Comparing television to film, for instance, John Ellis argues that while cinematic narration constructs a scenario of voyeurism, centering the look on the female body and granting the spectator power over the image, TV offers itself as an immediate presence, lacking the "present absence" central to cinema's voyeuristic regime. Rather than the cinematic gaze, TV involves what Ellis calls "the glance," a domestic, distracted, and powerless look. The TV viewer then delegates his or her look to television itself, forging a sense of intimacy and co-presence as events are shared rather than witnessed.[39] Television's inclusive space spills over to media culture as a whole, involving all of us in an implosive sphere of consumer overpresence. As the media now create what count as "real events," we can no longer fully separate the image from our own position of viewing. Describing this hyperreality in which television functions as almost our genetic code, Baudrillard writes:

> We must imagine TV on the DNA model, as an effect in which the opposing poles of determination vanish according to a nuclear contraction or retraction of the old polar schema which has always maintained a minimal distance between a cause and an effect, between the subject and an object: precisely, the meaning gap, the discrepancy, the difference. . . .[40]

The operations of postmodern culture—with TV as its exemplary mode—thus seem generally to involve the overpresence and subject/object confusion that have been linked to consumerism and "feminine" cultural forms. Dissolving classical reason, decentering identity, and abolishing the distance between subject and object, active and passive, that upholds the masculine gaze and the primacy of the male subject, postmodern culture threatens to draw all viewer-consumers into the vacuum of mass culture—an irrational and diffuse space coded as feminine.[41]

The "threat of feminization" lurking over all American culture, now fully implicated in consumerism, poses serious problems for a culture desperately trying to retrieve and maintain its traditional distinctions. Postmodern culture decenters oppositions even as it attempts to resuscitate them (feminization "infects" everyone just as renewed efforts to define sexual difference are launched across the political spectrum) and in this swirling movement, strains and contradictions emerge in both media criticism and media texts. Such stress must then be managed, and the melodramatic mode is once again employed to ease these tensions. Melodrama is then a privileged forum for contemporary television, promising the certainty of clearly marked conflict and legible meaning even as it plays on the closeness associated with a feminine spectator-consumer. Melodrama allows us both closeness and certainty through its appeal to a prelinguistic system of gesture and tableaux that aims beyond language to immediate understanding.[42] In its attempt to render meaning visible and recapture the ineffable, melodrama emphasizes gestures, postures, frozen moments and expressions. Television strengthens these conventions as it clearly directs attention to the revelations of facial expression, providing close-ups that disclose "what before . . . only a lover or a mother ever saw."[43] TV melodrama, like its precursors in the theater and cinema, thus tends to deny the complex processes of signification and to collapse representation onto the real, assuring its audience of firm stakes of meaning.

This assurance, however, comes with a price. Melodrama has historically been associated with female audiences who are figured in popular and critical discourses as unsophisticated viewers. "For there is a certain naiveté assigned to women in relation to systems of signification—a tendency to deny the processes of representation, to collapse the opposition between the sign (the image) and the real."[44] Yet the attractions of the melodramatic mode need not be judged so negatively, and the security it provides today appeals to men as well as women. Melodrama helps us place ourselves in a confusing world—its insistence on the validity of moral or experiential truths and its faith in the reality of the stakes creates a space from which to act. The "naiveté" associated with a feminized spectator may in fact reflect melodrama's suspicion of linguistic and cultural codes, a suspicion that is now well-founded in today's flood of mobile signs and codes. While melodrama—and its female viewers—have been seen as suspect, there is something offered in this stance. Melodrama's promise of universally legible meaning seems to be particularly compelling in the postmodern era, experienced by many as desperately in need of some kind of grounding. It is the panic provoked by this sense of weightlessness that adds to the mode's present appeal—a panic which may serve the political right as much as it does consumer capital.

Melodrama is thus an ideal form for postmodern culture and for television—a form which arises from a fragmented network of space and time yet still seems to offer a sense of wholeness, reality, and living history. Raising conflict to the level of fundamental ethical imperatives, melodrama provides a world into which we can fully immerse ourselves and evokes emotions with which we can immediately identify. In the struggles it presents, there is no doubt that real forces are at stake. As Ien Ang explains in connection to the prime-time melodrama *Dallas*:

> The melodramatic imagination is therefore the expression of a refusal, or inability, to accept insignificant everyday life as banal and meaningless, and is born of a vague, inarticulate dissatisfaction with existence here and now. . . . In a life in which every immanent meaning is constantly questioned and in which traditions no longer have a firm hold, a need exists for reassurance that life can in fact have meaning and therefore life is worth the trouble, in spite of all appearances to the contrary.[45]

While the banality and meaninglessness of everyday life might historically be most pronounced for women (given the material conditions of their labor in the home and workplace), the frustration provoked by a shallow ungrounded existence is one that seems quite common today. Lacking a sense of tradition, place, and meaning in their own lives, many Americans turn to the media to find such values.

Making up for our want of these certainties is TV melodrama which plays on and profits from our shifting reality. But also profiting from this lack of stable ground are neo-conservative politics and multinational capitalism, both of which have been linked to postmodern culture. Simply because melodrama has been seen as emblematic of feminine subjectivity is no reason for contemporary feminists uncritically to applaud its rise on American television. We are reminded by Thomas Elsaesser of the "radical ambiguity attached to the melodrama" which may "function either subversively or as escapism—categories which are always relative to the given historical and social context."[46] It is often the status of the "happy ending" which determines melodrama's political meaning—whether the ending convincingly solves all the problems and closes the issue, or on the other hand, whether conflicts remain a bit open, leaving the viewer to consider their import. This ambiguity is even more apparent in regard to television melodramas—lacking the "happy ending," in fact never really ending at all, TV melodramas may not have the ability to draw attention to unresolved contradictions and excess, the key to film melodramas' subversive potential.[47] While melodrama has at times functioned as a politically progressive form, it is not clear that TV melodrama allows for this possibility.

Yet it is also not clear that TV melodrama has precluded this potential. Peter Brooks remarks that melodrama has been such an enduringly popular form because it is both "frightening and enlivening" as it exists on the "brink of the abyss," allowing us the comfort of belief in the importance of our lives as well as the challenge this entails. As such, it may give a false sense of strength, but it also "works to steel man for resistance, it keeps him going in the face of threat."[48] As a feminist concerned with the historical connections between women, melodrama, and consumerism, I hope it may work to steel women for resistance too. Film melodrama has been able to call attention to the contradictions in our class and gender system through its use of formal conventions which stand as ironic commentaries on otherwise conventional narratives. By reading TV melodramas against the grain and providing our own ironic commentaries, feminist criticisms may continue to bring out the contradictions of the TV age so that these issues do not get lost in the flow of media images. Such work might then make more apparent the sites of stress and contradiction in postmodern culture, its construction and deconstruction of the terms of gender and consumption, so that the boundaries thus drawn may be stretched in new directions. To define these directions, we too may turn to the melodramatic mode. But by recognizing the provisionality of these heightened dramas even as we play them out, we open up the space for both pleasure and resistance, activating melodrama's contradictions in our struggle for new meanings.

NOTES

1. Laura Mulvey, "Melodrama In and Out of the Home," *High Theory/Low Culture: Analysing Popular Television and Film*, ed. Colin MacCabe (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1986), p. 82.
2. Mulvey, p. 82.
3. For a discussion of postmodernism, nostalgia, and tradition, see Andreas Huyssen, *After the Great Divide: Modernism, Mass Culture, Postmodernism* (Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1986). Huyssen mentions the relationship of postmodernism to the "emergence of various forms of 'otherness,' " including feminism, which are perceived as a threat to cultural tradition and so provoke nostalgic reactions, see pp. 199 and 219–220. Also raising this issue is E. Ann Kaplan who suggests that certain critics have been drawn to postmodernism because "it seems to render feminism obsolete" precisely when women have begun to win demands in this system. E. Ann Kaplan, "Television/Feminism/Postmodernism," paper presented at the Society for Cinema Studies Conference, Montreal, May 21, 1987.

4. For a discussion of this issue, see, for example, Sandy Flitterman, "Thighs and Whiskers: the Fascination of *Magnum, p.i.*," *Screen* 26:2 (March-April 1985), pp. 42–58 and Jeremy Butler, "*Miami Vice*: The Legacy of Film Noir," *Journal of Popular Film and Television* 13:3 (Fall 1985), pp. 127–138.

5. Peter Brooks, *The Melodramatic Imagination: Balzac, Henry James, Melodrama, and the Mode of Excess* (New Haven: Yale University Press, 1976), pp. 203–204.

6. For analyses of the news, see, among others, Margaret Morse, "The Television News Personality and Credibility: Reflections on the News in Transition," *Studies in Entertainment: Critical Approaches to Mass Culture*, ed. Tania Modleski (Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1986), pp. 55–79; Robert Stam, "Television News and Its Spectator," *Regarding Television: Critical Approaches—An Anthology*, ed. E. Ann Kaplan (Frederick, MD: University Publications of America, 1983), pp. 23–43; and Jane Feuer, "The Concept of Live Television: Ontology as Ideology," *Regarding Television*, pp. 12–22. All of these articles indicate the ways in which news shows promote a sense of familial unity—a news "family," which extends to the viewer, linked together by the anchor's glances and a sense of shared space and time.

7. Fredric Jameson, "Postmodernism, or The Cultural Logic of Late Capitalism," *New Left Review* 146 (July-August 1984), p. 53.

8. On the relationship between melodrama and periods of ideological crisis, see Thomas Elsaesser, "Tales of Sound and Fury: Observations on the Family Melodrama," *Monogram* 4 (1972), particularly p. 3. For an account of postmodernism as crisis-ridden see Jean Baudrillard, *Simulations* (New York: Semiotext(e), 1983) and *In the Shadow of the Silent Majorities . . . Or the End of the Social and Other Essays* (New York: Semiotext(e), 1983).

9. Jean-François Lyotard, *The Postmodern Condition: A Report on Knowledge*, trans. Geoff Bennington and Brian Massumi (Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1984), p. xxiv.

10. David Thorburn, "Television Melodrama," *Television: The Critical View*, ed. Horace Newcomb, 4th ed. (New York: Oxford University Press, 1987), p. 628. For an elaboration of this argument, see pp. 630–631 and 638–641.

11. For these arguments, see Thorburn, pp. 631–634, 638.

12. On the production of the real see Baudrillard, *Simulations*, particularly pp. 13, 23–25, 71. For his discussion of capitalism, see pp. 43–44.

13. Brooks, pp. 200–201.

14. Brooks, particularly pp. 15–18.

15. Brooks, p. 16.

16. On the distinction between the cinema star and the TV personality, see John Ellis, *Visible Fictions: Cinema, Television, Video* (Boston: Routledge and Kegan Paul, 1982), pp. 91–108.

17. T. J. Jackson Lears, "From Salvation to Self-Realization: Advertising and the Therapeutic Roots of Consumer Culture, 1880–1930," *The Culture of Consumption: Critical Essays in American History, 1880–1980*, eds. Richard Wightman Fox and T. J. Jackson Lears (New York: Pantheon Books, 1983), p. 4. Also providing a cogent account of therapeutic discourse in American television is Mimi White who argues that while "therapeutic and confessional modes of discourse have frequently been affiliated with female audiences, especially in forms of melodrama and 'woman's fiction,' . . . they figure as pervasive influences on prime time television in general." I would argue that this is in part due to the fact that melodrama has engulfed much of television's discourse. Mimi White, "Mediating Relations: Therapeutic Discourse in American Prime Time Series," paper presented at the 2nd International Television Studies Conference, London, July 1986, p. 31.

18. T. J. Jackson Lears, *No Place of Grace: Antimodernism and the Transformation of American Culture, 1881–1920* (New York: Pantheon Books, 1981).

19. Elsaesser, pp. 2, 13.

20. Jameson, pp. 82–83.

21. Jean Baudrillard, "The Ecstasy of Communication," *The Anti-Aesthetic: Essays on Postmodern Culture*, ed. Hal Foster (Port Townsend, Washington: Bay Press, 1983), pp. 132, 127.

22. Jameson, pp. 64, 65.

23. Mimi White has provided a compelling account of TV's invocation of history in "Television: A Narrative Ahistory," paper presented at the Television and History Symposium, National Humanities Center, Research Triangle Park, North Carolina, March 1987.

24. Dennis Porter, "Soap Time: Thoughts on a Commodity Art Form," *College English* 38:8 (April 1977), p. 783. See also Ien Ang, *Watching Dallas: Soap Opera and the Melodramatic Imagination* (New York: Methuen, 1985), p. 75.

25. Rosalind Coward, "Come Back Miss Ellie: On Character and Narrative in Soap Operas," *Critical Quarterly* 28:1–2 (Spring-Summer 1986), p. 172. In this article, Coward deals with the phenomena of actor substitution in the roles of continuing characters, a situation producing many unusual memory effects. Similarly, adding actors who are well-known for earlier roles may also play with TV history and viewer memory in order to promote further viewing and consumption. Note, for example, the recent *TV Guide* ads featuring Genie Francis, famous for her role as Laura on *General Hospital*: "What do you do when you've had it with doctors in white, white hospital walls, and a white wedding to end all weddings? . . . You switch to *Days of Our Lives*." Here the ads play with the viewer's memory of Francis' previous role in order to promote present viewing.

26. White, "Television: A Narrative Ahistory."

27. Geoffrey Nowell-Smith, "Minnelli and Melodrama," *Screen* 18:2 (Summer 1977), p. 115.

28. Griselda Pollock, "Report on the Weekend School," *Screen* 18:2 (Summer 1977), p. 111. Also on the disempowerment of the female spectator due to this lack of a single controlling protagonist, see Tania Modleski's chapter "The Search for Tomorrow in Today's Soap Operas" in *Loving With a Vengeance: Mass-Produced Fantasies for Women* (Hamden, Connecticut: Archon Books, 1982), particularly pp. 91–92.

29. Steve Neale, "Melodrama and Tears," *Screen* 27:6 (November-December 1986), pp. 11, 17, 19.

30. See Mary Ann Doane, *The Desire to Desire: The Woman's Film of the 1940s* (Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1987), particularly the chapter "The Desire to Desire," and Mary Ann Doane, "Film and the Masquerade—Theorising the Female Spectator," *Screen* 23:3–4 (September-October 1982), pp. 74–88.

31. Mary Ann Doane, *The Desire to Desire*, pp. 12–13.

32. Michèle Montrelay, "Inquiry Into Feminity," *m/f* 1 (1978), pp. 88, 91.

33. Luce Irigaray, *This Sex Which Is Not One*, trans. Catherine Porter (Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1985), p. 31.

34. Mary Ann Doane, *The Desire to Desire*, p. 13.

35. Walter Benjamin, "The Work of Art in the Age of Mechanical Reproduction," *Illuminations*, ed. Hannah Arendt (New York: Schocken Books, 1969), pp. 220–221.

36. Benjamin, pp. 222–223.

37. Beverle Houston, "Viewing Television: The Metapsychology of Endless Consumption," *Quarterly Review of Film Studies* 9:3 (Summer 1984), pp. 183–195.

38. Accounts that figure television as somehow "feminine" include: Marshall McLuhan, *Understanding Media* (New York: McGraw-Hill, 1964); John Fiske and John Hartley, *Reading Television* (New York: Methuen, 1978); and Joshua Meyrowitz, *No Sense of Place: The Impact of Electronic Media on Social Behavior* (New York: Oxford University Press, 1985). Analyses of gendered rhetoric in TV studies are provided by Patrice Petro, "Mass Culture and the Feminine: The 'Place' of Television in Film Studies," *Cinema Journal* 25:3 (Spring 1986), pp. 5–21, and Lynne Joyrich, "Good Reception? Gender Inscription in American Television," paper presented at the Society for Cinema Studies Conference, Montreal, May 21, 1987.

39. Ellis, pp. 131–132, 137–139, 141–143.

40. Baudrillard, *Simulations*, p. 56.

41. See Jean Baudrillard, *Simulations*, particularly pp. 30–31 and 49–58, and *In the Shadow of the Silent Majorities*, particularly pp. 9 and 30–33. For an analysis of the historical alignment of mass culture and femininity, see Andreas Huyssen, "Mass Culture as Woman: Modernism's Other," *After the Great Divide*; and Tania Modleski, "Femininity as Mas(s)querade: A Feminist Approach to Mass Culture," *High Theory/Low Culture: Analysing Popular Television and Film*, which includes a reading of Baudrillard's use of feminine imagery.

42. Peter Brooks discusses the importance of gesture and tableaux for the melodrama in terms of a crisis in meaning in which language is inadequate, fueling the desire for a primal and immediate expression which melodrama's visual composition seems to provide. See Brooks, pp. 66–67. While TV melodrama similarly employs facial expression, gesture and tableaux to crystallize meaning, there is nonetheless a complexity of dialogue, particularly in the soap opera, which is polyvalent. The soap opera then seems to exist in a certain tension, exhibiting both the urge to express the essence of experience through direct expression (the summarizing close-ups held at the end of every scene) and the recognition that meaning is often veiled or ambiguous (when characters refuse to say all, say more than they intend, or mask their "true" feelings as they play with the network of meaning and its failures).

43. Porter, p. 786.

44. Doane, pp. 2, 1.

45. Ang, pp. 79–80.

46. Elsaesser, p. 4.

47. For a discussion of the difference between television and film in terms of the status of "the ending," a summary of the debate regarding melodrama's subversive force, and an analysis of the political significance of television melodrama, see Jane Feuer, "Melodrama, Serial Form and Television Today," *Screen* 25:1 (January-February 1984), pp. 4–16.

48. Brooks, pp. 205–206.

Kate and Allie

Kate and Allie: "New Women" and the Audience's Television Archive

Robert H. Deming

Network television rediscovered the "new woman" *again* in the Fall 1984 season. Several prime-time programs featured female leads in take-charge roles rather than in their usual embourgeoised family roles. The reasons for this rediscovery have to do with the economic goals of the television industry. What this might mean to an audience whose memory extends back at least to *The Mary Tyler Moore Show* and subsequent new-woman programs is not as easy to describe. The project of this essay is to suggest that *Kate and Allie* participates in the displacement, containment and repression which fictions for women often undergo on television. What I find startling to discover in *Kate and Allie* is how the work of ideological, format, and female-character containment continues to be carried out through a proliferation of points of view, a scrambling of codes, and a multiplication of means whereby a spectator is given access to knowledge through a variety of contradictory social positions.

As several critics have recently demonstrated, television works to integrate oppositional and resistant forces, including feminist discourses, by absorbing and naturalizing them, usually into dominant definitions of the family melodrama and heterosexual romance.[1] While various television forms—serials, series, movies, etc.—attempt to express a centrist vision, they also acknowledge the existence of ideas and values which are not part of the dominant vision of things. Television packages oppositional values and repackages them within dominant terms. Yet these "preferred readings" (David Morley's and Stuart Hall's term) always exist within a context of potentially contradictory interpretations. Cultural forms like television are already constituted in ways that limit an audience's ability to appropriate them, but never totally so. The issue for criticism is how to describe the limits of these decodings and, when the text examined is a progressive and in many ways a feminist one like *Kate and Allie*, how to account for the particular critical problematic involved. If, then, there is a "new woman" out there to whom and for whom television wants to speak, how does a program like *Kate and Allie* construct and define forms of female subjectivity?

This essay will argue for the ways in which *Kate and Allie* constructs a form of female subjectivity which is constrained by the new-woman sitcom format, but at the same time, allows for the playing out of cultural and social contradictions. My suggestion is that there is a tension between (format/institutional) constraint and (historical/interpretive) play which allows for multiple points of audience entry and identification. This tension necessarily intersects with a plurality of ideologies and the heterogeneity of the audience's social world. *Kate and Allie* offers various types of involvement for its viewers because it is composed of numerous discourses, ideological propositions and modes of address, which together form a popular, at times progressive, but not necessarily feminist text.

Institutional/Industrial Objectives: The 1984 New Season

It is well recognized that the material practices of the television industry have ideological functions and that those functions cannot be eliminated simply by the subversive readings of audience members. But what did the industry set out to accomplish in the Fall 1984 season? Network executives and programmers were searching for new female audiences and assumed that the new-woman format provided an appropriate vehicle for the task. As Harvey Shepard, then CBS Senior Vice President, claimed, "there is a growing acceptance of the more liberated role of women."[2] This new programming direction is exemplified by the fact that women had leading roles in eight of the twenty-two new prime-time series that fall.[3] Network research had, apparently, discovered that there was a "new woman" out there that television might want to represent and address. That research supported the belief among producers and the creative community that competent dynamic women were needed to ensure a program's success. It also indicated that "women characters make sense for the networks' profitability."[4] After all, in the first weeks of Spring 1984, *Cagney and Lacey* received a respectable 20.9 rating and a 36 share, while *Kate and Allie* received a 21.9 rating and a 33 share. According to David F. Poltrack, CBS Vice President of Research, such programs did especially well among women between the ages of 25–54 in households with incomes of more than $30,000. In addition, a high number of upper-income viewers listed the characters from these two programs to be among their favorites. According to Poltrack's assumptions, only those from lower income households objected to strong women on TV.[5]

The new-woman sitcom's appeal was not limited to commercially-minded network officials. Reform groups embraced these programs for their positive depiction of women. Kathy Bonk, director of the Media Reform Project of the National Organization for Women Legal Defense

Fund, found a "half dozen shows that are nearly ideal for the portrayal of women."[6] In addition, the popular print media, with *TV Guide* leading the way, regularly featured (and continue to print) articles about the new-woman sit-coms. In February of 1985 *TV Guide* gave its "cheers" to the "upgrading of women in prime time this season" because the National Commission on Working Women found that female characters were approaching numerical parity with males (of 143 new characters in prime time that fall, 67 were women) and that 76% of adult females on television held jobs outside the home.[7] John J. O'Connor in his *New York Times* "TV View" column found that "women are getting more sympathetic reading" because "women on television do get to reflect some of the more profound cultural and social changes triggered by the various feminist movements of the past decade." He remarks that *Cagney and Lacey* and *Kate and Allie* inhabit a new terrain of the "woman of independence and ambition, the woman who copes with choices beyond the traditional limits."[8] Finally, Lauren Rabinovitz has recently noted that popular magazines aimed primarily at women, such as *Ms.*, *Vogue, Teen, McCalls,* and *Working Woman*, cited various new-woman sit-coms (*Alice, One Day At a Time,* and *The Mary Tyler Moore Show*) as "exemplary representations of a feminist subject," with *Kate and Allie* being only the latest in a continuous line of such feminist depictions.

Not only did these media discourses applaud the new-woman sit-coms, they also gave female characters a life-like dimension outside of the text. Articles like "I'd Walk Through a Dark Alley with Cagney or Lacey Behind Me," "No Jiggles. No Scheming. Just Real Women as Friends," and "Are *Kate and Allie* Such Good Friends—Off Screen?" were published regularly in *TV Guide.*[10] Of course, this can be seen as the hype of television's promotional industries which try to gather an ever-larger audience for the programs and commercials. But there is another way to view this kind of material. Such articles contribute to what John Langer has called the "embourgeoisement of television's personality system" by making characters in television accessible in terms of the "ordinary" and the "everyday."[11] Such articles contribute to our further intimate and immediate social knowledge of Susan St. James and Jane Curtin. They provide us with a context through which we view the text. They help to make the women less exceptional, less star-like, more like our friends and family. They also tell us how to make sense of *Kate and Allie.*

In addition, publications like *TV Guide*, series like *Entertainment Tonight* and specials like *Don't Touch That Dial,* all give us "behind the scenes" knowledge. These sources create an awareness of the world of sound stages, sets, actresses, technicians; they tell us something about the television apparatus and its institution. This intertextual network forms another context for interpretation.[12]

Finally, industry practices concerning programming for women, both in the past (beginning with *The Mary Tyler Moore Show* in 1971) and in the 1984 season, follow changing demographics. As Serafina Bathrick notes, "between 1950 and 1970 the number of married women who worked doubled, and the percentage of women who made up the work force grew from 34% to 43%."[13] Ten years later, the 1980 Census revealed that only 7% of the 82 million households surveyed fit the traditional description of the typical family; 40.1% of all households contained single, divorced, or widowed individuals.[14] The goals of the television industry in 1984 seem to indicate that programming changed in some ways in order to keep pace with these shifting demographics. (However, many of the programs initiated in that year were cancelled.)

Given these institutional objectives and the enormous range of inter/extra-textual materials available to the 1984 audience, can we say that the audience understood *Kate and Allie* as the industry wanted it to, as a representation of contemporary "new women"? On the one hand, *Kate and Allie* as a series (as opposed to a single episode) presents its audiences with a range of possible interpretations. This is the result of institutional encoding practices that supposedly ensure the construction of spectator positions which audience members can inhabit comfortably and agreeably, without opposition or resistance. This comes about because so much of the apparatus of *Kate and Allie* is familiar. Like other sit-coms, this program has a limited number of settings and characters, a particular narrative format, and a laugh-track which prompts the appropriate responses to the fiction. However, even if an audience accepts the reading positions offered by a text, it does not necessarily follow that the audience will accept the norms about the social world which are represented (or what David Morley calls the text's "ideological problematic"). Although the spectator may adopt the ideological position(s) inscribed by the text (so as to make sense of it), he/she need not subscribe to it. Still, it is important not to confuse this kind of interpretive play with the absolute "freedom to read oppositionally," for in many cases the range of freedom is limited. Like most other television programming, then, *Kate and Allie* reproduces hegemonic definitions of gender, sexuality, and the gendered patterns of its own consumption, but it also provides for opportunities to resist and subvert these constraints.

Identification and the Television Archive

What can we therefore say about a spectator's identification with these new-women programs, especially *Kate and Allie*? Meaning and pleasure are more likely to be produced in the contextual relationships between texts and their viewers than discovered in a text in isolation. Since, as we have already seen, we are given so much inter/extra-textual information, we can identify with *Kate and Allie* both as "real" people (as actresses) and as characters in the sit-com story. In a letter to the editor of *People Magazine*, one woman claimed that she thought of Cagney and Lacey as "real women [who are] playing characters who are real women." Other viewers see the same characters as housewives who live next door, or else they think the new-woman sit-coms address real problems facing contemporary women, problems like job stress, personal sacrifices and romantic relationships. It is not sufficient for the critic to say that these women are somehow confused or duped by television's conflation with real life. Instead, we need to take these interpretations seriously and to acknowledge that they form another kind of reading context for the series.

Furthermore, since we remember earlier new-woman sit-coms (e.g., *That Girl, The Mary Tyler Moore Show, Rhoda, Phyllis, Alice, One Day at a Time*) we possess knowledge of the so-called "new woman" discourses which have been available on television and in other media for roughly twenty years. Through our own "television archives"—our memories of past programs and surrounding discourses—we are pre-constructed to assume various positions of identification and to accept a range of ideas, actions and behaviors which comprise TV's version of the "new woman." Our past in/of television has also prepared us to see these women eventually contained in the expression of their subjectivity, and especially their sexuality. Again and again,"new women" have had their difference repressed, and their progressive goals displaced onto more acceptable and traditional bourgeois grounds.

From the working girl sit-coms of the 1950s to the 1970s, strong women were featured on television, but usually their strength was figured in stories organized around patriarchal and/or domestic norms. Typically plots focused on the woman's attempt to get even with her dominating husband or boss. By and large, traditional husband-wife roles prevailed. The family remained the chief conduit for social values, and sit-coms presented "healthy" images of domestic life. These programs supported the ideology of "motherhood" and the "family" which were popular in the society at large. They did occasionally raise fears and anxieties about inadequacy, which in early television were sometimes allayed by consumer choices and the acquisition of commodities.[15] Still, the family existed as the site of reception coterminous with the site of dramatic action, and the emphasis on the housewife role meant that socially approved action was confined to the microsocial domestic sphere.

By 1971 *The Mary Tyler Moore Show* supposedly served as the new image of the relevant, contemporary, and innovative woman. Indeed, the innovative content of the program brought about a shift in some of the previous definitions of female experience. On one level, the program can be seen to provoke just that kind of "crisis in the codification and coherency of ideological systems" that Mary Ann Doane sees as a general principle in the female film noir.[16] The new set of meanings in programs like *The Mary Tyler Moore Show* might have opened up a new representational space for female audiences. But at the same time several forces of containment were already in place, working against that space. For example, the ensemble of actors on the program form what has been called the "family work place," which works to condense one dominant institution (the family) with another (the work place). More importantly, the sit-com genre was the likely format for the program because the family work place matched the new cultural mood and also fit with the formal structure of a previously successful program-type.[17] Fredric Jameson suggests that we have a "set" towards the acceptance of repetition of TV formats and genres because we bring a "horizon of expectations" to the reception of programs. This virtually precludes there ever being an "original" program.[18] Repetition also works on the level of content. For example, in the program's continuing episodes, Mary often played a traditional "mother" role or else a female-support role (her bonding with Rhoda), and this kind of female TV character was a conventionalized "type" which could be seen on many other sit-coms. This set toward repetition was already in place by the time *Kate and Allie* appeared on the air.

Kate and Allie: Analysis of Several Episodes

Various episodes of *Kate and Allie* present a range of appropriate roles that women might assume. But the range of female identity is usually constructed through characterizations of social behavior which are "outside" of the *Kate and Allie* family unit itself. The dominant identification structure of the family unit in *Kate and Allie* works to displace any issues of social role, identification or authority which might be sexually defined and assumed. Male and female roles which are "outside-the-white-middle-class-family" (e.g., gay, lesbian, working-class) are rarely given space on television, and when presented in the last few years in sit-coms, made-for-TV-movies, and other series, these characterizations became part of the play of ideological contradictions. None of these "outside" roles are shown to fulfill consumer desire and fantasy, and they often subvert the family narrative and heterosexual romance which television constructs.

In *Kate and Allie* this play of "inside" and "outside" is part of the new-woman sit-com form even when it becomes problematic, as it does in the October 15, 1985 episode. Kate's landlord, Janet, has discovered that Kate and Allie and their respective children have been living illegally in a single-family apartment. After several unsuccessful attempts to locate a new apartment, Kate attempts to solve the dilemma through deception. She tells Janet that she and Kate are lesbians. Kate and Allie then stumble over the reasons why they had been secretive about their affair in the past. Janet herself supplies the reasons in a comic give-and-take: "You were embarrassed . . . ashamed." Kate and Allie respond with great intensity, "So ashamed." Janet says, "you poor little things," and she then introduces Miriam, her lover.

In this short comic segment, Janet articulates through her speech the terms by which she, as an obstacle to representation, can be represented. The lesbian first has to fulfill, it seems, the function of not being a lesbian. She cannot be authentic on any terms because she has to hide her identity. Although Janet is not made into a caricature (this is, after all, 1984), she must first be mistaken for a heterosexual in order for the comedy to work. She has to participate as a "person" on almost a stereotypical level by asking the "straight" questions. Kate and Allie, having perpetuated a lie and a deception, continue to deceive and respond appropriately. Three times the laugh-track deflects us from recognizing the hidden premise of the scene (that Janet is a lesbian). Janet is pushed beyond recognizable limits of believability; Kate and Allie are pushed beyond what they are shown to be in other episodes. All are pushed toward the comic entrance of Janet's lover, Miriam. Still, the comedic situation, timing, and structure of the scene create an oppositional space appropriate to further narrative development.

After Miriam appears, Kate and Allie look astonished. Recognition then leads to further colonization of the "outside" couple. The problem Kate and Allie now face is the dual one of how to acknowledge the existence of the "gay lovers" and how to address Miriam. Janet solves the problem when she introduces Miriam as her lover, but Kate and Allie cannot be allowed to accept that designation, and must resort, again through the conventions of the sit-com genre (especially the vaudevillian over-reactions of characters), to a denial of Miriam and what she actually represents.

Janet then lectures Kate and Allie, reminding them to "never be ashamed of what you are. Have pride." In another context this could be read as good advice, but since it's coming from a lesbian, it brings with it the possibility of contradictory identifications. Although Janet's advice is in line with the bourgeois individualism common to many television sit-coms, its acceptance in this case violates cultural codes. When Miriam presents a pineapple upside down cake to Kate and Allie, even that takes on the threatening meanings associated with the lesbian couple as Kate and Allie initially refuse to accept it. Allie says, "Look Kate, it's a cake from her lover." The cake becomes a site of condensation for the contradictory positions of meaning offered by the narrative. The visual style of the scene, with its rapid point-of-view editing, underlines the crisis in meaning.

As the narrative proceeds, the relationships among the four women become more friendly, intimate, "normal," and family-like. Janet and Miriam decide to initiate Kate and Allie into the wider gay and lesbian society by inviting them to a dance. Eventually, ashamed of the deception, Allie becomes moralistic. She confesses, "We're living a lie," and the landlord discovers this in the following way:

> Landlord: I'm so tired of people who think they have the right to condescend to us just because we're different from them.
> Kate: You were willing to penalize us $648 a month just because we're different from you.
> Landlord: This apartment is a one-family dwelling.
> Kate: As long as you get to say what a family is.
> Landlord: Everybody knows what a family is.
> Kate: I'm not so sure. Not many people would consider a gay couple a family, but you do. And . . . now . . . so do we.
> Miriam: Oh, Janet.
> Allie: A family is anybody who wants to share their lives together . . . It's love that defines a family. It could be any kind of love; your kind, our kind.
> Kate: You of all people should know that.

Kate and Allie's lecture does not describe relationships between women, but rather it defines what a family is. And this definition is presented by Allie, the female character who most consistently plays the mother role in the program. Using the language of the subcultural group apparently entitles Kate and Allie to their definition of the family. The latter is here presented as a politically and sexually neutral message, but in the context of the society in which this is uttered, it cannot be a neutral statement. Moreover, Janet cannot both assert lesbian rights and accept the definition of the family offered by Allie. A notion of the family predicated on romantic love is not a neutral idea to those whose politics and sexuality have been denied, policed and/or colonized. The oppositional space that had been opened in the episode is closed off by this moral to the tale.

Even the "gay" dance presents the imagery of heterosexual life. The scene includes male partners who promptly exit the frame, as well as Janet, Miriam, Kate and Allie. All the other couples at the dance are straight. As we have learned earlier in the episode, Kate and Allie danced together when they were young girls at summer camp. Kate and Allie's dance in this scene is a reprise of their pre-adolescent schoolgirl days so that their appearance as a couple on the dance floor is presented as female bonding, a socially sanctioned form of non-lesbian female interaction. The dance scene, then, harkens back to an earlier form of girlhood pleasure, and it reaffirms female bonding in this sense. But this form of pleasure is also effectively distanced from lesbian desire.

Kate and Allie, because they belong to the continuing series, have opportunities to transcend the stereotypical, but Janet and Miriam do not. The latter cannot transcend their roles because the sit-com format dictates that minor characters are not allowed the range of character traits that major characters are permitted. These minor characters function to set the sit-com situation, provide the problem, and disappear at the resolution. Janet and Miriam—and lesbianism as a whole—are subsumed in *Kate and Allie*'s overall attempt to provide "relevant" and contemporary meanings. In this episode the creation of an oppositional space—as well as the eventual containment of that space—fits perfectly with the generic limitations of the sit-com form in character, situation, resolution and "problem."

The program, however, does raise questions about alternative female lifestyles. The series, which departs in many ways from traditional family configurations, includes possibilities for a range of interpretations. It presents various definitions of the "new woman" by splitting its two central characters according to two ideals. The program is intertextually associated with the "odd couple" syndrome. Kate is presented as generous, considerate, and sensitive, but she also assumes the role of breadwinner, which is coded in the text as masculine. Allie is shrill, grouchy, obstinate, and she adopts the role of housewife and mother. In one episode Kate and Allie's college professor publishes a novel, and both women fantasize that they are the heroine of his book. Kate's fantasy has her dressed in Joan Collins's excessive garb (white fake fur cloche, clinging white dress). In her dream, Kate sees her boyfriend, Ted, who tells her that she belongs to no man, that she is that "new animal," the "American Woman." In contrast to this notion of the modern woman, Allie's fantasy finds her dressed in frills with an apron covering her outfit. Perhaps it is not too strained to see these contrasts as a continuation of the classic feminine bind, prostitute versus mother/saint. However, Kate and Allie present to their audience their own critical reading of this dilemma when they recognize the contradictions of the fantasy process itself:

> Kate: Look, it's fiction. It isn't real. This is a man's imagination, and we're fantasizing our heads off about it. Listen to us, we're like eight year-olds playing princess. This is fiction. It is not real.
> Allie: I do not need a fantasy life.
> Kate: Everybody needs a little fantasy.
> Allie: Not me.

Multiple definitions of the "new woman" are also provided by the introduction of each episode under which the musical theme is played.

Lauren Rabinovitz has recently examined the introduction to the debut episode (March 19, 1984), demonstrating the way the sit-com relies upon intertextual discourses to ensure identification. As Rabinovitz illustrates, the intro shows us Kate and Allie, who leave a movie theater and stop to chat in front of a poster which advertises the film *An Unmarried Woman*. They take opposing views on the film, especially on Jill Clayburgh's independence, self-assertiveness, and her final decision not to move into Alan Bates's loft apartment. Rabinovitz's analysis turns on precisely the complexity of conflicting and contradictory discourses which is integral to the program. The complexity is brought about by the presentation/representation of the film as a feminist discourse by Kate and Allie's different interpretations of the film (i.e., "feminist" and "romantic" respectively). Although Kate's reading might be seen as the dominant position offered by the film, this does not mean—as this program shows us—that Kate's interpretation is the only one possible. In Kate and Allie's discussion of the film, there is no ideal or correct reading because their dialogue remains, as Rabinovitz notes, empathetic, understanding, and non-competitive.[19] In scenes like this, *Kate and Allie* articulates numerous definitions of feminism and femininity in general.

Closing Comments

Beginning in the 1984–85 season, *Kate and Allie* offered to audiences multiple readings which were themselves constructed by television's signifying practices and by the social constructions of femininity in the culture at large. Yet, as others have suggested, women can interpret texts in ways which are not complicit with the range of meanings offered by those texts. Since there will inevitably be readings which are not anticipated by the program, it is likely that a variety of different and quite contradictory interpretations will be made. Female spectators can read TV programs differently because their own social, political, and historical situations vary. In addition, women have different levels of reading competencies depending on their memories of and familiarity with inter/extra-textual discourses. A distinction must always be drawn between the subject constructed by television and the social subject. The real issue, one that cannot be dealt with here, is whether spectators (male or female) can identify with multiple and contradictory subject positions which are formed by the text and its surrounding social context.

Any position of subjectivity is also a contradictory social position because the social, cultural, and political situations affecting subjectivity are not stable, nor are they fixed. Instead, they change as people become exposed to practices, like televisual practices, which call forth different modes of action. The subject as a discursive position is active in many sites. It is, in Stuart Hall's words, "pluri-centered and multi-dimensional."[20] While the subject might evidence dominant tendencies, it does not slip easily into a single, inscribed unity—female or otherwise.

NOTES

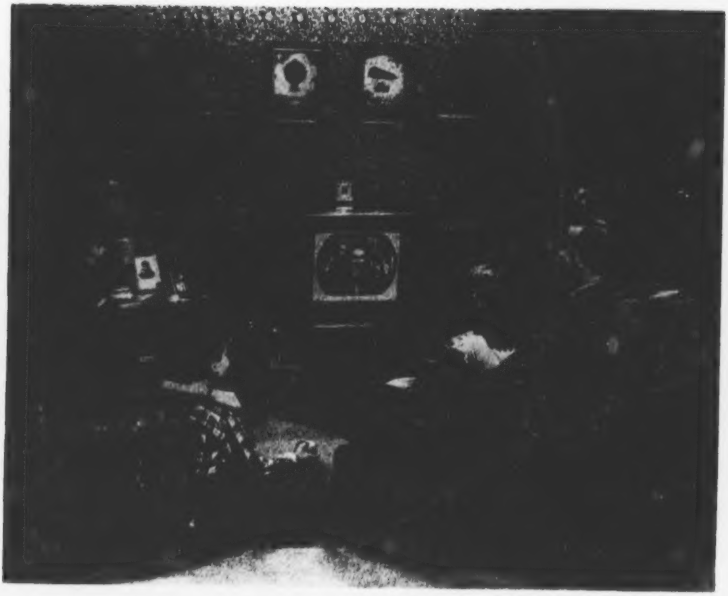
Many thanks to Mary Beth Haralovich for her comments and criticism on earlier drafts of this article.

1. See Laurie Jane Schulze, " '*Getting Physical*': Text/Context/Reading and the Made-for-Television-Movie," *Cinema Journal* 25:2 (Winter 1986), pp. 35–50; Elayne Rapping, "Hollywood's New 'Feminist' Heroines," *Cineaste* 14:4 (1986), pp. 4–9 and the article quoted in Lauren Rabinovitz, below.
2. Cited in Peter Kerr, "Women in Take-Charge Roles Stride into TV's Limelight," *New York Times* (September 26, 1984), p. 29.
3. Kathleen MacKay, "Do Stronger Women Mean Higher Ratings?" *Los Angeles Times* (August 5, 1984), Calendar, pp. 5–6. Of the twenty-two new programs, five were on CBS (including *Murder She Wrote* and *Cover Up*); eight were on ABC (including *Jessie, Paper Dolls* and *Glitter*); and eight were on NBC (including *Partners in Crime, Hot Pursuit* and *Hunter*). Mid-season replacements were *Sara, McGruder & Loud,* and *Moonlighting*. All but two of these programs were cancelled by Fall 1985.
4. Kerr, p. 29.
5. Kerr, p. 30.
6. Kerr, p. 29.
7. *TV Guide* (February 2, 1985), p. 22.
8. John J. O'Connor, "Women are Getting a More Sympathetic Reading," *New York Times* (October 14, 1984), p. 27. O'Connor's memory of television programing extends back far enough to remind us that this does not mean that "sensitivity is in and expolitation is out."
9. Lauren Rabinovitz, "Sit-coms and Single Moms: American Television and the Feminist Subject," paper delivered at the 1986 International Television Studies Conference, p. 1.
10. *TV Guide* (February 2, 1985), p. 407; *TV Guide* (November 24, 1984), pp. 6–8, 10; *TV Guide* (April 26, 1986), pp. 26–27.
11. John Langer, "Television's 'Personality System'," *Media, Culture & Society* 3:4 (October 1981), p. 354. Langer suggests that a tension is created by publicizing the intimately known television personality in TV magazines, etc.,

and the effort to create the "exceptional" new woman and new family as "ordinary," "familiar," and "natural" in an ideological sense.

12. To this I would only add Nick Browne's notion of the "supertext," which consists not just of the program and its related commercials but the program's specific position in the daily schedule. He proposes that the proper context for the analysis of television is the text itself, its commercials, its relation to the schedule and its relation to the "structure and economics of the work week of the general population." See "The Political Economy of the Television (Super)Text," *Quarterly Review of Film Studies* 9:3 (Summer 1984), pp. 74–82.
13. Finding of Fabian Linden cited in Serafina Bathrick, "*The Mary Tyler Moore Show*: Women at Home and at Work," in *MTM: "Quality Television"*, eds. Jane Feuer, Paul Kerr and Tise Vahimagi (London: BFI, 1984), p. 100.
14. Valerie A. Zeithmal, "The New Demographics and Market Fragmentation," *Journal of Marketing* 49 (Summer 1985), pp. 64–75.
15. See George Lipsitz, "The Meaning of Memory: Family, Class and Ethnicity in Early Network Television Programs," in this issue.
16. Mary Ann Doane, "*Gilda*: Epistemology as Striptease," *Camera Obscura* 11 (Fall 1983), p. 23.
17. Todd Gitlin, *Inside Prime Time* (New York: Pantheon, 1983), p. 215. See a fuller discussion of *The Mary Tyler Moore Show* in Bathrick.
18. Fredric Jameson, "Reification and Utopia in Mass Culture," *Social Text* 1:1 (Winter 1979), pp. 130–148.
19. Rabinovitz, p. 4.
20. Stuart Hall, "Signification, Representation, Ideology," *Cultural Studies in Mass Communication* 2:2 (June 1985), pp. 91–114.

The Mary Tyler Moore Show



Book Reviews

All In The Family: On David Morley's *Family Television: Cultural Power and Domestic Leisure* (London: Comedia, 1986); and Philip Simpson's (editor), *Parents Talking Television* (London: Comedia, 1987)

Andrew Ross

Everyone, I think, knows what Andy Warhol meant when he said that "a whole day of life is like a whole day of television." Instant recognition of a home truth. That is what Pop philosophy aims for, and it is no mean achievement when it succeeds. This particular statement is clearly a statement *about* interpretation, even if it announces to us that it is firmly against the whole idea of interpretation, whether in the first or last instance. In this respect, Warhol could be aligned, for the sake of argument, with the school of thought which debates television in terms of its "effects." In his case, as the prince of passivity, it just so happens that "life" *effects* him in the same way as television does. His is therefore a statement about passivity, not activity, and it therefore agrees with those, on the left and right alike, who prefer to see television as a "plug-in drug," just as much as it describes Warhol's own thirst for self-abnegation. Consequently, we are told nothing about how television is *used*.

Besides, TV (as I prefer to call television-as-it-is-used) has very little to do with *everyday* life, despite what Warhol's remark suggests, and everything to do with *everyweek* life. For most people there is no such thing as everyday life, but rather weekly cycles of work and leisure, both in and out of the home. How is TV used to negotiate our experience of this weekly division between public and private life? This question is a pressing one, right now, for television critics who perceive the need to go beyond abstract, or armchair theorizing about the structure of television texts, their capacity to generate avant-garde interpretations, or their hypothetical effects upon an undifferentiated audience. The theoretical "whipping boy" in this debate is, of course, the "spectator" of 70s film theory, notoriously unsocialized and undercontextualized; reduced, in short, to a subject-effect.

It is all the more crucial to ask such a question at a time when the television set itself is being used for many activities other than TV reception: home video, video games, homemade video, data banks and information services, and the whole range of possibilities about to open up with the future of computer-video interfacing. Traditionally, the home has been an optional leisure space for working men, while, for women who work there, purely leisure activities have had to be pursued outside the home; and television has historically reflected this division. However, as a result of the new home-based leisure technology (much of it also serves as a professional and educational work base), the home has increasingly become the "natural" sphere of leisure, and women who work in the home find it increasingly difficult to get their husbands to "go out" with them: the loss, since the war, of a public dance culture for couples, is noticeable in this respect. This shift, not surprisingly, is having a major effect on the articulation of social relations within the family, not least those which bear upon the balance of power over gender differences.

In *Family Television,* David Morley sets out to document the ways in which TV is used, not always for viewing, and ends up charting some of the more concrete features of the shifts in power associated with the new colonization of domestic space. The book represents a logical advance over his previous studies. In his study of *The "Nationwide" Audience* (1980), based on interviews with a range of different groups within a basically working-class constituency, he showed how a differentiated audience produced readings that were not always aligned with the "preferred readings" of the producers of *Nationwide,* a British news magazine program (earlier analyzed in *Everyday Television: "Nationwide"* (1978), co-written with Charlotte Brunsdon). His 1980 study has become the classic demonstration of Stuart Hall's model of encoding/decoding which has long been an interpretive standard of the cultural studies tradition, a model which describes the threefold options of dominant, negotiated, and oppositional readings. In *Family Television,* Morley extends this analysis by recognizing that a number of different "audiences" can be tapped or located in a single viewer. So too, in the area of methodology, he allows families *at home* to talk about the way they use television, rather than interviewing already constituted groups outside the home in educational questionnaire form, which was the procedure in the *Nationwide* survey. The results, while they help to further explode the "mass society" thesis about the vacuity and dupe-informed docility of TV viewing and reception, also offer grounds for concern about the extension of masculine privilege into the home, hitherto a feminine-identified sphere of interest.

It is clear from Morley's survey that a TV viewer is neither an isolated spectator, in the "film theory" sense, nor a rational consumer in the marketplace, in the industry sense. In fact, people spend hours doing things which have nothing to do with TV while the set is on in the home. Switching on TV doesn't always mean that one wants to watch. It can be used to say "I don't want to talk to anyone," or alternately, it can be used as a source of social interaction, as a way of endlessly stimulating discussion or debate. A family member may join another in watching a program in order to make contact with that person in some way. In this respect, TV is used as an excuse or a context for encounters between family members. So too, it is used as a source of discussion outside of the home or in the workplace. In short, TV is much more than the one-way source of information, education, entertainment, or ideological reproduction which its producers and its critics allow it to be. Far from providing a bleached and moribund substitute for the "organic" gusto of family life, there is no doubt that it *creates* the conditions for new and vital social relations.

On the other hand, Morley argues that TV is also used as a conduit of control and regulation, whether in the way in which it can "schedule" our leisure time, or, more directly, in relation to the exercise of power within the family. Since program choice has to be negotiated, and is often the site of conflict, those who are more subordinate in the family hierarchy frequently watch what they do not want to watch. Masculine "possession" of the remote channel control is a rigid convention in many homes; video supervision of family viewing habits by Peter Collet, the Oxford psychologist, has recorded fathers who carry the device around the house with them in order to preempt palace revolutions. While, for children, the prerogative of "watching" is often a privilege issued as a reward for good behavior, the punishment of being banished for disobedience is more frequently wielded as a controlled threat.

Above all, however, it is Morley's aim to demonstrate that gender differences constitute by far the most active structural principle in analyzing how TV is variously used in the home. Women "watch" less TV, at least when all the family is at home, and tend to watch in a more "distracted" way which distinguishes their "always busy" attentiveness from the more fixated, uninterruptible gaze of the men. They prefer to be doing other things while watching. Clearly, this has nothing to do with essentialist characteristics of a male/female gaze, and everything to do with their ambiguous role in a domestic work space which doubles up, in the evening, as a site of leisure—a milieu in which it is difficult for them to find a work-free space for fully attentive viewing. So too, this explanation militates against the assumption, associated in television theory with John Ellis, that the TV medium, unlike the film medium, essentially invites or "demands" a distracted gaze. If, as the men in Morley's survey attest, the TV screen is being watched with the cinematic or "masculine" gaze, then clearly this ought not to be read as the prerogative of male viewers or as something alien to TV watching. Rather, it might be seen in terms of a recent relocation of the site of a public, or "masculine" mode of power to within the home itself, a transfer of power linked to the new leisure patterns that have accompanied the new uses of television technology. Perhaps we should also bear in mind, however, the fact that, in earlier days when television was still a domestic novelty, TV was watched in an altogether more singleminded, uninterruptible way than it is today.

Women also exercise less power and control over program choice, since their preferences—for fiction, romance, talk show, local news, and "domestic" situation comedy—are defined hierarchically as less "serious" and qualitatively inferior to masculine preferences— science, nature, or ethnographic documentaries, gangster films, national news and current affairs, and zany comedy (sports being the egregious exception to this rule). One of Morley's respondents, for example, says, of her preferred viewing: "Typical American trash, really. I love it." Their expressed feelings of guilt about the pleasures of watching "fiction" are a further reflection of this qualitative dimension. Some of their preferences are clearly explained in the testimony which Morley records; the link between local news, for example, with its focus on neighborhood crimes, and a protective concern for their children:

> What's going on in the world? I don't understand it all, so I don't like to listen to that. I watch—like those little kids—that gets to me. I want to know about it. Or if there's actually some crime in Wandsworth, like rapes and all the rest of it I want to read up on that, if they've been caught and locked away. As for like when the guy says the pound's gone up and the pound's gone down, I don't want to know about all that, 'cause I don't understand it.

—while Morley suggests that their distaste for preferences, like zany comedy, enjoyed by fathers and children alike, can be read as an understandable refusal to see depictions of domestic disorder as funny or pleasurable.

Women plan the viewing schedule less, but talk much more about TV to friends and workmates (sports, again, being the masculine exception). Most disturbing, in the light of hi-tech projections for the future of domestic, social life, is their relation to the new video technology, which, in the overwhelming majority of households, has become the exclusive, mastered realm of males. While many women routinely operate sophisticated domestic technology, is it possible, as Ann Gray suggests, that they have developed a "calculated ignorance" in relation to video in order to avoid one more set of domestic chores?

Given the restricted socio-economic constituency of Morley's survey audience, it is quite noticeable when the classical gender patterns are disrupted. These exceptional cases usually involve women who, by virtue of educational background, possess greater cultural capital than their mates, and are thus in a position to "suggest" what kind of programming might be best for their families. In the instance of one family, however, a woman who does not share these visible privileges of education shows nonetheless that she is conscious of the superior "taste" and powers of discrimination which she wields within her family. While this manifests itself in terms of a dislike for soap opera and other genres marked as women's fare, a response which she shares with the "educated" women in the survey, she is quick to acknowledge how her tastes effectively isolate her among other women friends and neighbors on the housing estate where her family lives. Of the roles of women in TV serials, she says:

> Now it's gotten silly because, I don't know, when you bring women into, I mean I'm not a feminist and I should really be, but when you start bringing women into it, it gets silly because they don't write good enough parts for them. I mean we were watching the *Gambler* and the first two were really good—and in the last one they brought Linda Evans into it (who plays Krystal in *Dynasty*) and it got silly. It's like they are just there to look pretty, and I don't like that. She's a good actress, but she needs a good part. They write silly parts for them—to wear skimpy little costumes and to stand there looking nice—and it spoils the film. I don't like the parts they write for women in TV.

Moments of protofeminist sentiment like this are posed as highly individualistic because they don't seem to make any reference at all to husband or family, to friends or local social environment, or to the acquired benefits of educated taste. In the working-class home where it is the mother who traditionally assumes responsibility for the moral education of children, such sentiments are therefore seen as "selfish." In a middle-class home, where such responsibilities are the traditional prerogative of a paterfamilias, a mother's feminism is more likely to be posed within a family context, and often quite directly in relation to her daughter's, or children's moral education.

This class difference is highlighted in a more pronounced way if one reads Morley in tandem with another book from the excellent Comedia series (to be distributed in the U.S. by Methuen), *Parents Talking Television*. Most of the parent contributors are involved in media education or journalism of some sort, with working-class backgrounds and a childhood marked by the introduction of TV to remember. They speak as parents, but more often as educators, each in some way displaying the sense of domestic responsibility which only the mothers in the Morley survey are socially expected to feel. The reports they present about the role of television in their children's lives, are, for the most part, suffocatingly moralistic. Taken together, they offer a whole panorama of liberal guilt, punctuated by the resentments borne of thwarted radicalism. Unlike the father in the Morley survey who seems to trust in his children's ability to evade "dominant" readings—"they paint their own pictures, so to speak. They twist it around"—these parents, when they do not frankly accept the role of protective censor in the face of the tidal wave of violence, sexism and racism and crude materialism on the screen, indulge quite heavily in the kind of handwringing which no doubt communicates itself to the child by some indirect means. As a result, one learns to be suspicious of the claim, often made in these pages, that "we are proud that we have never censored anything," or the confirmation that usually accompanies such a claim—"we haven't encountered any real problems yet . . ." Too much is implied about "damage-control" for it not to be a material component of the ideology of TV-viewing in such households. One doesn't have to "experiment" actively with educational programs and videos, or outrightly outlaw *Masters of the Universe,* in order to become a master of the child's universe.

In families like these, which openly use television to encourage debate about political issues, a more positive form of pride emerges, like that of the mother who takes pleasure in her daughter's strong identification with shows about women/girls or which have female leads, and who takes an interest in the ethics of a nurse's strike at St. Eligius, or who asks "I thought lesbians preferred to be called gay?" Indeed, the fears harbored by this kind of parent are expressed through anxiety about the prospects of their own intellectual redundancy, and not their children's juvenile delinquency:

> I watch television with complete concentration, settling down with my metaphoric tub of popcorn, hanky at the ready. Hamish dips in and out, reading or playing at the same time, yet managing to keep up with the plot. Have I, perhaps, produced a post-modernist child, at home with the surfaces and discontinuous, "interrupted" narratives, unwilling to become engaged? He is amazed when I weep, or become so scared that I can only watch through my fingers. "It's only television, Mum!"

So too, the "problems" encountered are those which arise out of the slightly older child's knowing opposition to its parents' overpoliticized interpretations of TV. "What do you mean by bourgeois crap?" they ask playfully, or else mock their parents' references to "middle-class camera angles," or openly inveigh against the "typical leftie feminist BFI crap" which claims their parents' patronage. Their pleas are often quite poignant: [of *Benny Hill*] "I know it's sexist. I know it's sexist. Just let me see this bit . . . ."

At such times, one's heart goes out to them.

It is the reader's anger rather than sympathy, however, which is invoked by the description of more explicitly "stalinist" households like that of Bob Ferguson, where the parents watch TV "in the spirit of militant anti-capitalism, anti-racism and anti-sexism," where the kids "patiently" endure the torrent of abuse directed at the screen, and where TV is used primarily to build up "opposition to the status quo" in the household. This is the family-as-political-cell. As for censorship, Ferguson explains that he and his wife do not "endlessly moralize." On the contrary, "the children know we would be happier to collect all the dogshit in North London, and bring it home, rather than show *Rambo* outside the context of media studies." As a result, he concludes, "the question of censorship is not such a burning issue." No kidding, Bob!

It is important to bear in mind that such harrowing reports are parents' *representations* of the lived experience of their children, and that *Parents Talking Television* tells us no more about "children talking television" than does Morley's survey, which focuses exclusively on adults. We are left to imagine the juvenile experience of coping with a household in which the TV set "cringes" in the corner, waiting for a hail of abuse to descend upon it, just as we are allowed to construct our own imaginary relation with a parent like Ferguson, who clearly takes some degree of comfort in imagining that his own children must think of him as "just a mean old elitist, left-wing spoilsport." As Geoffrey Nowell-Smith puts it, at the end of his contribution, "television is quite good for children; it's adults it's not so good for."

Consequently, the most useful contributions to the collection are those by parents who show themselves capable of positively splicing, and not judiciously comparing, their own memory of childhood TV experience with that of their children. Stella and Geoff Hurd, for example, remember the invigorating impact of TV in educating her in "the girl's culture around pop . . . fashions, dances and new records," and in providing him, with the advent of commercial TV, with a satisfying alternative to the stuffy paternalism of the BBC. Thinking about uses made of television which would not necessarily occur to a parent helps them and others to confront the contradictions of raising children in a household with a third, electronic parent.

The most satisfying report comes from Ken Worpole, who is presumably old enough for his childhood "visual understanding" of the world to have been impoverished by the absence of TV, and who thinks his kids are dead lucky to have learned so much from a properly accessible, "visible" TV world. He describes a balanced but dynamic household where TV is the major shared experience, and where juvenile teasing about "the noble army of Labour" and other political pieties is part and parcel of a genuinely *active* viewing process. So appealingly rounded is this scenario, in fact, that it could almost be a television version of the harmoniously dissenting, politically correct family. Even in this domestic paradise, however, are seeds of an alienated life of the future. The TV set, he acknowledges, is truly at home in the hi-tech environment of the children's bedrooms, whereas it is aesthetically at odds with the book-lined walls and "William Morris reproduction curtains" of the parents' milieu.

Observations like this, while rare in the book, are especially significant because they record a scene of otherness for the parents; a future, which already, in a sense, exists, in which their politics will be redundant, and in which their efforts to politicize their children will be either negated or transformed beyond the conceptual limits of their own understanding. Unfortunately, none of the contributors allow themselves to imagine what their children will one day have to confront when a politics requisite to a fully-fledged information society is needed. Naturally, their concerns are limited to the kind of political lessons learned in their own hard schools: the politics of rank-and-file labor, the politics of the unconscious, questions of gender, race, peace, ecology and resistance to the "international toy industry." In short, there is no science fiction here.

Perhaps it is because of this overbearing focus on the imperatives of political education that little attention is paid to what children's "taste" might mean. In *Family Television,* Morley is directly concerned with the ways in which "taste" in programming is used against women as grounds for ridicule, guilt, embarrassment, and other forms of domination. In most of the contributions to *Parents Talking Television,* the child's prerogatives of "taste" are paternalistically suspended in the interests of protecting his or her growing political sensibility. In this respect, we begin to see how the articulation of working-class values in the one is not so terribly different from the expression of middle-class concerns in the other. Both reveal the operations—ridicule and protection, respectively—by which a dominated class fraction—women and children respectively—comes to be in a position of subordination and dependency. The ideological imperative of the working-class family may be one of social harmony and agreement, while that of the middle-class family is one of pluralistic debate and disagreement. But, as each of these books demonstrates, both ideologies are simply class-specific ways of containing conflict. The difference is that Morley sets out to demonstrate how this containing process works by analyzing parents' testimony, while the middle-class parents, unselfconsciously for the most part, reveal its workings to the reader in their own narratives. The first milieu demands a scholar like Morley to make sense of its ideological contradictions, while the second milieu allows parents to voice its contradictions on behalf of their children. We need professional intellectuals to survey the masses, while the middle-classes can police their own affairs. Doesn't this sound all too familiar?

All the more reason to savor those moments when the protofeminism of a mother in the Morley survey emerges in ways which it is difficult to name, if not chart, or when the synthetic surfaces of the child's hardware in *Parents Talking Television* bespeak a difference that cannot be readily contained. Why? Because these moments are unspoken-for.

MATILDA, THE ADVENTURESS
IRIS JOHANSEN
CLAIROL• PAZAZZ• SHEER COLOR WASH
BEAUTY BONUS INSIDE

Feminist Desire and Female Pleasure: On Janice Radway's *Reading the Romance: Women, Patriarchy and Popular Literature* (Chapel Hill and London: University of North Carolina Press, 1984)

Ien Ang

Janice Radway's *Reading the Romance* does not exactly read like a romance. In contrast to the typical reading experience of the romance novel, it is difficult to go through *Reading the Romance* at one stretch. The text contains too many fragments which compel its reader to stop, to reread, to put the book aside in order to gauge and digest the assertions made—in short, to adopt an *analytical* position vis-à-vis the text. Contrary to what happens, as Radway sees it, in the case of romance novels, the value and pleasure of this reading experience does not primarily lie in its creation of a general sense of emotional well-being and visceral contentment (p. 70). Rather, *Reading the Romance* has left me, as one of its enthusiastic readers, with a feeling of tension that forces me to problematize its project, to ask questions about the kind of intervention Radway has tried to make in writing the book. Such questions generally do not present themselves to romance readers when they have just finished a particularly satisfying version of the romance genre. Radway has argued convincingly that it is precisely a *release* of tension that makes romance reading a particularly pleasurable activity for women. This release of tension is on the one hand accomplished by a temporary, literal escape from the demands of the social role of housewife and mother which is assured by the private act of picking up a book and reading a romance, and on the other hand by a symbolic gratification of the psychological need for nurturance and care that the romance genre offers these women—needs that, given their entrapment in the arrangements of "patriarchal marriage," cannot be satisfied in "real life." This is elaborated by Radway in her characterization of romantic fiction as compensatory literature (pp. 89, 95). In other words, the value of romance reading for women is, in Radway's analysis, primarily of a *therapeutic* nature.

But this opposition—between the analytical and the therapeutic— invites a somewhat oversimplified view of the relationship between *Reading the Romance* and women reading romances. To be sure, in Radway's book, we can distinguish an overtly therapeutic thrust. For what is at stake for Radway is not just the academic will to offer a neat and sophisticated explanation of the whys and hows of romance reading, but also a feminist desire to come to terms, politically speaking, with this popular type of female pleasure.

The enormous popularity of romantic fiction with women has always presented a problem for feminism. It is an empirical given that preeminently signifies some of the limits of feminist understanding and *effectivity*. One of the essential aims of *Reading the Romance,* then, is to find a new feminist way to "cope" with this "problem." And I would suggest that it is precisely this therapeutic momentum of *Reading the Romance* that, paradoxically enough, produces the deep sense of tension I felt after having read the book. At stake in the therapy, as I will try to show, is the restoration of feminist authority. The result, however, is not an altogether happy ending in the romance tradition. This is not to say that the book should *have* a happy ending, for *Reading the Romance* belongs to a completely different genre than the genre it is trying to understand. But because all feminist inquiry is by definition a politically motivated theoretical engagement, it always seems to present a certain articulation of the analytical with the therapeutic, both substantially and rhetorically. What I will try to do in this review, then, is to explore some of the ways in which this articulation materializes in *Reading the Romance.*[1]

What sets Radway's book apart in a "technical" sense from earlier feminist attempts to grasp and evaluate the meaning of female romance reading is her methodology. In contrast, for example, to Tania Modleski's well-known *Loving with a Vengeance,*[2] Radway has chosen to base her analysis upon oral interviews with a group of actual romance readers. Drawing on the insights of reader-response critics like Stanley Fish, she rejects the method of immanent textual analysis, which she criticizes as "a process that is hermetically sealed off from the very people they [the romance critics concerned] aim to understand" (p. 7). According to Radway, "the analytic focus must shift from the text itself, taken in isolation, to the complex social event of reading where a woman actively attributes sense to lexical signs in a silent process carried on in the context of her ordinary life" (p. 8). By leaving the ivory tower of textual analysis and mixing with actual readers, she pursues a strategy that aims at "taking real readers seriously." She thereby rejects the practice of treating them as mere subject positions constructed by the text, or as abstract "ideal readers" entirely defined in terms of textual mechanisms and operations.

In her introduction to *Studies in Entertainment,* Tania Modleski has fiercely warded off Radway's criticism by arguing that conducting "ethnographic studies" of subcultural groups may lead to a dangerous "collusion between mass culture critic and consumer society":[3] in her view, it is virtually impossible for critical scholars to retain a "proper critical distance" when they submit themselves to the empirical analysis of audience response. While I share Modleski's concern about the dangers and pitfalls of empiricism, I do not believe that the project of ethnography is necessarily at odds with a critical stance, both in relation to consumer society, and with respect to the process of doing research itself. On the contrary, ethnographic fieldwork among audiences—in the broad sense of engaging oneself with the unruly and heterogeneous practices and accounts of real historical viewers or readers—helps to keep our critical discourses from becoming closed texts of Truth, because it forces the researcher to come to terms with perspectives that may not be easily integrated in a smooth, finished and coherent Theory.[4] If anything, then, *Reading the Romance* is inspired by a deep sense of the contradictions and ambivalences posed by mass culture, and by a recognition of the profoundly unresolved nature of critical theory's dealings with it.

This does not mean, however, that ethnography is an unproblematic project. In every ethnographic study the researcher has to confront very specific problems of access and interpretation, which will have a decisive impact on the shape of the eventual account that is presented by the ethnographer: the text of the written book. In this review, then, I would like to examine the political motifs and strategies that are laid out in *Reading the Romance*. For Radway, ethnography is more than just a method of inquiry, it is an explicitly political way of staging a new feminist "reconciliation" with "the problem" of romantic fiction's popularity. For one thing, *Reading the Romance* is a report on the quite difficult, but apparently very rewarding, encounter between a feminist academic and (non-feminist) romance readers. Its broader significance thus lies in its dramatization of the relationship between "feminism" and "women." It is the recognition that this relationship is a problematic one, not one of simple identity, that makes Janice Radway's book so important. Yet at the same time it is Radway's proposals for the resolution of the problem that make the tension I described above so painfully felt.

In the early chapters of the book, Radway's self-chosen vulnerability as an ethnographer is made quite apparent. In these chapters, the dialogic nature of the ethnographic project, which according to Radway is one of its central tenets, is more or less actualized. Of course, the narrative voice speaking to us is Radway's, but the limits of academic writing practice seem to make a more heterologic mode as yet almost unrealizable.[5] She describes her initial trepidation upon first contacting and then meeting "Dorothy Evans," or "Dot," her main informant and the impassioned editor of a small fanzine for romance readers, living and working in a small Pennsylvania community fictionalized by Radway into "Smithton." The gap between researcher and informants is apparently quickly surmounted, however:

> My concern about whether I could persuade Dot's customers to elaborate honestly about their motives for reading was unwarranted, for after an initial period of mutually felt awkwardness, we conversed frankly and with enthusiasm (p. 47).

From this point on, Radway ceases to reflect on the nature of her own relationship to the "Smithton women," and offers instead an often fascinating account of what she has learned from them. She quotes them extensively and is at times genuinely "taken by surprise" by the unexpected turns of her conversations with Dot and the Smithton women. However, precisely because she does not seem to feel any real strain about the way in which she and her informants are positioned towards each other, she represents the encounter as one that is strictly confined to the terms of a relationship between two parties with fixed identities: that of a researcher/feminist and that of interviewees/romance fans. This ontological and methodological separation between subject and object allows her to present the Smithton readers as a pre-existent "interpretive community," a sociological entity whose characteristics and peculiarities were already there when the researcher set out to investigate it. It may well be, however, that this group of women only constituted itself as a "community" in the research process itself—in a very literal sense indeed: at the moment that they were brought together for the collective interviews Radway conducted with them; at the moment that they were invited to think of themselves as a group that shares something, namely, their fondness of romance reading, and the fact that they are all Dot's customers. An indication of this is offered by Radway herself:

> In the beginning, timidity seemed to hamper the responses as each reader took turns answering each question. When everyone relaxed, however, the conversation flowed more naturally as the participants disagreed among themselves, contradicted one another, and *delightedly* discovered that they still agreed about many things (p. 48, emphasis added).

In relying on a realist epistemology, then, Radway tends to overlook the constructivist aspect of her own enterprise. In a sense, doing ethnography is itself a political intervention in that its activity helps to *construct* the culture it seeks to describe and understand, rather than merely reflect it. The concrete political benefit, in this specific case, could be that Radway's temporary presence in Smithton, and the lengthy conversations she had with the women, had an empowering effect on them, in that they were given the rare opportunity to come to a collective understanding and validation of their own reading experiences. Such an effect might be regarded as utterly limited by feminists with grander aims, and it is certainly not without its contradictions (after all, how can we ever be sure how such temporary, cultural empowerment relates to the larger stakes of the more structural struggles over power in which these women lead their lives?), but it is worth noticing, nevertheless, if we are to consider the value and predicaments of doing feminist research in its most material aspects.[6]

For Radway, however, other concerns prevail. The separation between her world and that of her informants becomes progressively more absolute towards the end of the book. In the last few chapters the mode of writing becomes almost completely monologic, and the Smithton women are definitively relegated to the position of "them," a romance reading community towards which Radway is emphatically sympathetic, but from which she remains fundamentally distant. Radway's analysis first recognizes the "rationality" of romance reading by interpreting it as an act of symbolic resistance, but ends up constructing a deep chasm between the ideological world inhabited by the Smithton women and the convictions of feminism:

> . . . when the act of romance reading is viewed as it is by the readers themselves, from within the belief system that accepts as given the institutions of heterosexuality and monogamous marriage, it can be conceived as an activity of mild protest and longing for reform necessitated by those institutions' failure to satisfy the emotional needs of women. Reading therefore functions for them as an act of recognition and contestation whereby that failure is first admitted and then partially reversed. . . . At the same time, however, when viewed from the vantage point of a feminism that would like to see the women's oppositional impulse lead to real social change, romance reading can also be seen as an activity that could potentially disarm that impulse. It might do so because it supplies vicariously those very needs and requirements that might otherwise be formulated as demands in the real world and lead to the potential restructuring of sexual relations (p. 213).

These are the theoretical terms in which Radway conceives the troubled relationship between feminism and romance reading. A common ground—the perceived sharing of the experiential pains and costs of patriarchy—is analytically secured, but from a point of view that assumes the mutual exteriority of the two positions. The distribution of identities is clearcut: Radway, the researcher, is a feminist and *not* a romance fan, the Smithton women, the researched, are romance readers and *not* feminists. From such a perspective, the political aim of the project becomes envisaged as one of bridging this profound separation between "us" and "them." In a recent article, Radway has formulated the task as follows:

> I am troubled by the fact that it is all too easy for us, as academic feminists and Marxists who are preoccupied with the *analysis* of ideological formations that produce consciousness, to forget that our entailed and parallel project is the political one of convincing those very real people to see how their situation intersects with our own and why it will be fruitful for them to see it as we do. Unless we wish to tie this project to some new form of coercion, we must remain committed to the understanding that these individuals are capable of coming to recognize their set of beliefs as an ideology that limits their view of their situation.[7]

Does this mean then that doing feminist research is a matter of pedagogy? The militant ending of *Reading the Romance* leaves no doubt about it:

> I think it absolutely essential that we who are committed to social change learn not to overlook [the] minimal but nonetheless legitimate form of protest [expressed in romance reading]. We should seek it out not only to understand its origins and its utopian longing but also to learn how best to encourage it and bring it to fruition. If we do not, we have already conceded the fight and, in the case of the romance at least, admitted the impossibility of creating a world where the vicarious pleasure supplied by its reading would be unnecessary (p. 222).

Here, Radway's feminist desire is expressed in its most dramatic form: its aim is directed at raising the consciousness of romance reading women, its mode is that of persuasion, conversion even. "Real" social change can only be brought about, Radway seems to believe, if romance readers would stop reading romances and become feminist activists instead. In other words, underlying Radway's project is what Angela McRobbie has termed a "recruitist" conception of the politics of feminist research.[8] What makes me feel so uncomfortable about this move is the unquestioned certainty with which feminism is posed as the superior solution for all women's problems, as if feminism automatically possessed the relevant and effective formulae for all women to change their lives and acquire happiness. In the course of the book Radway has thus inverted the pertinent relations: whereas in the beginning the ethnographer's position ensures a vulnerable stance that puts her assumptions at risk, what is achieved in the end is an all but complete restoration of the authority of feminist discourse. This, then, is the therapeutic effect of *Reading the Romance*: it reassures where certainties threaten to dissolve, it comforts where divisions among women, so distressing and irritating to feminism, seem almost despairingly insurmountable— by holding the promise that, with hard work for sure, unity *would* be reached if we could only rechannel the energy that is now put in romance reading in the direction of "real" political action. In short, what is therapeutic (for feminism) about *Reading the Romance* is its construction of romance readers as embryonic feminists.

I do agree with Radway that the relationship between "feminism" and "women" is one of the most troublesome issues for the women's movement. However, it seems untenable to me to maintain a vanguardist view of feminist politics, to see feminist consciousness as the linear culmination of political radicality. With McRobbie I think that "to make such a claim is to uncritically overload the potential of the women's movement and to underestimate the resources and capacities of 'ordinary' women—by virtue of *age, class, race,* and *culture*—to participate in their own struggles as women but quite autonomously."[9] I am afraid therefore that Radway's radical intent is drawing dangerously near a form of political moralism, propelled by a desire to make "them" more like "us." Indeed, what Radway's conception of political intervention tends to arrive at is the deromanticization of the romance in favor of a romanticized feminism!

This is not the place to elaborate on the practical implications of this political predicament. What I do want to point out, however, is how the therapeutic upshot of *Reading the Romance* is prepared for in the very analysis Radway has made of the meaning of romance reading for the Smithton women, that is, how the analytical and the therapeutic are inextricably entwined with one another.

Strangely missing in Radway's interpretive framework, I would say, is any careful account of the *pleasurableness* of the pleasure of romance reading. The absence of pleasure *as* pleasure in *Reading the Romance* is made apparent in Radway's frequent, downplaying qualifications of the enjoyment that the Smithton women have claimed to derive from their favorite genre: that it is a form of *vicarious* pleasure, that it is *only temporarily* satisfying because it is *compensatory* literature; that even though it does create "a kind of female community," through it "women join forces only symbolically and in a mediated way in the privacy of their homes and in the devalued sphere of leisure activity" (p. 212). Revealed in such qualifications is a sense that the pleasure of romance reading is somehow not really real, as though there were other forms of pleasure that could be considered "more real" because they are more "authentic," more enduring, more veritable, or whatever.

Radway's explanation of repetitive romance reading is a case in point. She analyzes this in terms of romance reading's ultimate inadequacy when it comes to the satisfaction of psychic needs for which the readers cannot find an outlet in their actual social lives. In her view, romance reading is inadequate precisely because it gives these women the *illusion* of pleasure while it leaves their "real" situation unchanged. In line with the way in which members of the Birmingham Centre for Contemporary Cultural Studies have interpreted youth subcultures,[10] then, Radway comes to the conclusion that romance reading is a sort of "imaginary solution" to real, structural problems and contradictions produced by patriarchy. (The real solution, one could guess, lies in the bounds of feminism.) All this amounts to a quite functionalist explanation of romance reading, one that is preoccupied with its effects rather than its mechanisms. Consequently, pleasure as such cannot possibly be taken seriously in this theoretical framework, because the whole explanatory movement is directed towards the *ideological function* of pleasure.

Are the Smithton women ultimately only fooling themselves then? At times Radway seems to think so. For example, when the Smithton women state that it is impossible to describe the "typical romantic heroine" because in their view, the heroines "are all different," Radway is drawn to conclude that "they refuse to admit that the books they read have a standard plot" (p. 199). In imposing such a hasty interpretation, however, she forgets to take the statement seriously, as if it were only the result of the women's being lured by the realistic illusion of the narrative text.[11] But perhaps the statement that all heroines are different says more about the reading experience than Radway assumes. Perhaps it could be seen as an index of the pleasure that is solicited by what may be termed "the grain of the story": the subtle, differentiated texture of each book's staging of the romantic tale that makes its reading a "new" experience even though the plot is standard. In fact, Radway's own findings seem to testify to this when she reports that "although the women almost never remembered the names of the principal characters, they could recite in surprising detail not only what had happened to them but also how they managed to cope with particularly troublesome situations" (p. 201).

Attention to this pleasure of detail could also give us a fresh perspective on another thing often asserted by many of the Smithton women that puzzled Radway, namely that they always want to ascertain in advance that a book finishes with a happy ending. Radway sees this peculiar behavior as an indication that these women cannot bear "the threat of the unknown as it opens out before them and demand continual reassurance that the events they suspect will happen [i.e., the happy ending], in fact, will finally happen" (p. 205). But isn't it possible to develop a more positive interpretation here? When the reader is sure *that* the heroine and the hero will finally get each other, she can concentrate all the more on *how* they will get each other. Finding out about the happy ending in advance could then be seen as a clever reading strategy aimed at obtaining maximum pleasure: a pleasure that is oriented towards the *scenario* of romance, rather than its outcome. If the outcome is predictable in the romance genre, the variety of the ways in which two lovers can find one another is endless. Cora Kaplan's succinct specification of what in her view is central to the pleasure of romance reading for women is particularly illuminating here, suggesting "that the reader identifies with both terms in the seduction scenario, but most of all with *the process of seduction*."[12]

This emphasis on the staging of the romantic encounter, on the details of the moments of seducing and being seduced as the characteristic elements of pleasure in romance reading, suggests another absence in the interpretive framework of *Reading the Romance*: the meaning of fantasy, or for that matter, of romantic fantasy. In Radway's account, fantasy is too easily equated with the unreal, with the world of illusions, that is, false ideas about how life "really" is. It is this pitting of reality against fantasy that brings her to the sad conclusion that repetitive romance reading "would enable a reader to tell herself again and again that a love like the heroine's might indeed occur in a world such as hers. She thus teaches herself to believe that men *are able* to satisfy women's needs fully" (p. 201, emphasis Radway's). In other words, it is Radway's reductionist conception of fantasmatic scenarios as incorrect models of reality—in Radway's feminist conception of social reality, there is not much room for men's potential capacity to satisfy women—that drives her to a more or less straightforward "harmful effects" theory.

If, however, we were to take fantasy seriously as a reality in itself, as a necessary dimension of our psychical reality, we could conceptualize the world of fantasy as the place of excess, where the unimaginable can be imagined. Fiction could then be seen as the social materialization and elaboration of fantasies, and thus, in the words of Allison Light, "as the explorations and productions of desires which may be in excess of the socially possible or acceptable."[13] This insight may lead to another interpretation of the repetitiveness of romance reading as an activity among women (some critics would speak of "addiction"), which does not accentuate their ultimate psychic subordination to patriarchal relations, but rather emphasizes the rewarding quality of the fantasizing activity itself. As Radway would have it, romance fans pick up a book again and again because romantic fiction does *not satisfy them enough*, as it is only a poor, illusory and transitory satisfaction of needs unmet in "real life." But couldn't the repeated readings be caused by the fact that the romance novel *satisfies them too much*, because it constitutes a secure space in which an imaginary perpetuation of an emphatically utopian state of affairs (something that is an improbability in "real life" in the first place) is possible?

After all, it is more than striking that romance novels always abruptly *end* at the moment that the two lovers have finally found each other, and thus never go beyond the point of no return: romantic fiction generally is exclusively about the titillating period *before* the wedding! This could well indicate that what repetitious reading of romantic fiction offers is the opportunity to continue to enjoy the excitement of romance and romantic scenes without being interrupted by the dark side of sexual relationships. In the symbolic world of the romance novel, the struggle between the sexes (while being one of the ongoing central themes of melodramatic soap operas)[14] will always be overcome in the end, precisely because that is what the romantic imagination self-consciously tries to make representable. The politics of romance reading, in other words, is a politics of fantasy in which women engage precisely because it does *not* have "reality value." Thus, the romance reader can luxuriate in never having to enter the conflictual world that comes after the "happy ending." Instead, she leaves the newly-formed happy couple behind and joins another heroine, another hero, who are to meet each other in a new book, in a new romantic setting.

What is achieved by this deliberate fictional bracketing of life after the wedding, it seems to me, is the fantasmatic perpetuation of the romantic state of affairs. Whatever the concrete reasons for women taking pleasure in this—here some further ethnographic inquiry could provide us with new answers—it seems clear to me that what is fundamentally involved is a certain determination to maintain the *feeling* of romance, or a refusal to give it up, even though it may be temporarily or permanently absent in "real life," against all odds. And it is this enduring emotional quest that, I would suggest, should be taken seriously as a psychical strategy by which women empower themselves in everyday life, leaving apart what its ideological consequences in social reality are.

If this interpretation is at all valid, then I am not sure how feminism should respond to it. Radway's rationalist proposal—that romance readers should be convinced to see that their reading habits are ultimately working against their own "real" interests—will not do, for it slights the fact that what is above all at stake in the energy invested in romance reading is the actualization of romantic feelings, which are by definition "unrealistic," excessive, utopian, inclined towards the sensational and the adventurous. That the daring quality of romanticism tends to be tamed by the security of the happy ending in the standard romance novel is not so important in this respect. What is important is the tenacity of the desire to feel romantically.

This is not to say that romantic fiction should be considered above all criticism. The ideological consequences of its mass production and consumption should be a continuing object of reflection and critique for feminism. Questions of sexual politics, definitions of femininity and masculinity, and the cultural meanings of the romance in general will remain important issues. However, all this should not invalidate the significance of the craving for and pleasure in romantic feelings that so many women have in common and share. In fact, I am drawn to conclude that it might be this common experience that could serve as the basis for overcoming the paralyzing opposition between "feminism" and "romance reading." While feminists, as Elizabeth Wilson has noted,[15] have often dismissed romanticism, it has a psychic reality that cannot simply be banished. However, by taking the love for romantic feelings seriously as a starting point for engagement with "non-feminist" women, the feminist researcher might begin to establish a "comprehension of self by the detour of the comprehension of the other,"[16] in a confrontation with other women who may have more expertise and experience in the meanings, pleasures and dangers of romanticism than herself. What could change as a result of such an ethnographic encounter—and to my mind it is this process-oriented, fundamentally dialogic and dialectical character of knowledge acquisition that marks the distinctive critical edge of ethnography—is not only "their" understanding of what "we," as self-proclaimed feminists, are struggling for, but, more importantly, the sense of identity that is constructed by feminism itself.

NOTES

1. I would like to emphasize that in doing this I cannot do full justice to the accomplishments and problems of the book. Many aspects of Radway's distinctly innovative book, such as her discussion of the differences between the ideal romance and the failed romance, and her application of Nancy Chodorow's version of psychoanalysis to explain women's "need" for romance reading, will therefore not be discussed here. I would also like to draw attention to Radway's preface to the new, British edition of *Reading the Romance* (London: Verso, 1987), in which she raises some of the issues I will go into in this review article.
2. See, for a lengthy and insightful review of this book, Lynn Spigel, "Detours in the Search for Tomorrow," *Camera Obscura* 13/14 (Spring/Summer, 1985), pp. 215–34.
3. Tania Modleski, "Introduction," in Tania Modleski (ed.), *Studies in Entertainment* (Bloomington and Indianapolis: Indiana University Press, 1986), p. xii.
4. See Ien Ang, "Wanted: Audiences. On the Politics of Empirical Audience Studies." Paper presented at the Symposium on "Rethinking the Audience:

New Directions in Television Research," in Blaubeuren, University of Tubingen, West Germany, February 1987; to be published in Ellen Seiter et al. (eds.), *Rethinking the Audience* (Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press).

5. See James Clifford and George Marcus (eds.), *Writing Culture: The Politics and Poetics of Ethnography* (Berkeley/Los Angeles/London: University of California Press, 1986).

6. See, for a discussion of this issue, Angela McRobbie, "The Politics of Feminist Research: Between Talk, Text and Action," in *Feminist Review* 12 (October 1982), pp. 46–57.

7. Janice Radway, "Identifying Ideological Seams: Mass Culture, Analytical Method, and Political Practice," *Communication* 9 (1986), p. 105.

8. McRobbie, p. 52.

9. McRobbie, p. 53.

10. Stuart Hall et al. (eds.), *Resistance Through Rituals* (London: Hutchinson, 1975); Dick Hebdige, *Subculture: The Meaning of Style* (London: Methuen, 1979).

11. It should be noted that Radway's discussion of the narrative discourse of romantic fiction is very similar to the theory of the "classic realist text" as developed in film theory by Colin MacCabe and others.

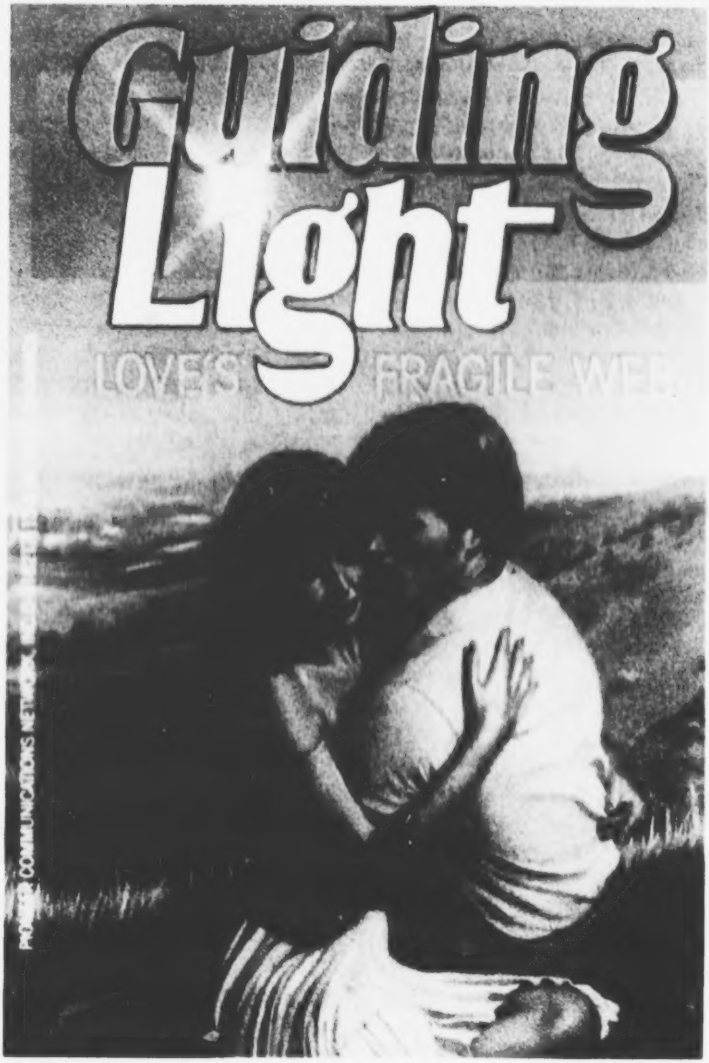
12. Cora Kaplan, "*The Thorn Birds*: Fiction, Fantasy, Femininity," in Victor Burgin, James Donald & Cora Kaplan (eds.), *Formations of Fantasy* (London & New York: Methuen, 1986), p. 162. Italics are mine.

13. Allison Light, "*Returning to Manderley*: Romance Fiction, Female Sexuality and Class," in *Feminist Review* 16 (Summer 1984), p. 7. See, for a discussion of the concept of fantasy, Elizabeth Cowie, "Fantasia," *m/f* 9 (1984), pp. 71–105.

14. See Ien Ang, *Watching Dallas: Soap Opera and the Melodramatic Imagination* (London/New York: Methuen, 1985), esp. chapter 4.

15. Elizabeth Wilson, "Forbidden Love," in Elizabeth Wilson (with Angela Weir), *Hidden Agendas* (London/New York: Tavistock, 1986), p. 17.

16. Paul Rabinow, *Reflections on Fieldwork in Morocco* (Berkeley/Los Angeles/London: University of California Press, 1977), p. 5.


Guiding
Light
LOVE'S FRAGILE WEB
PIONEER COMMUNICATIONS NETWORK

Dallas

Complexity and Contradiction in Mass-Culture Analysis: On Ien Ang's *Watching Dallas* (New York: Methuen, 1985)

Dana Polan

There seem to be two very different books in Ien Ang's *Watching Dallas*. One is an open study of the contradictions and complexities of contemporary culture, the other a closing off of this openness into the fixities of a monocular interpretation. The slide from the one to the other strikes me as paradigmatic of certain tendencies, certain temptations, that beset the work of mass-culture analysis today. On the one hand, as Ang's title suggests, the fate of television is simply *to be watched*, and theoretical investigation makes no inevitable a priori judgments about the forms of this watching, about just what precisely this activity implies. Based on an analysis of letters about *Dallas* sent to her by readers of a Dutch women's magazine, Ang investigates the pleasures which these women derive from watching *Dallas*. Ang's study shows a diversity of viewing practices ranging from identificatory immersion in the drama of television characters somehow taken by the spectator to be real, to ironic distancing in which the spectator makes the television show an object for parody and explicit commentary. Moreover, part of the interest of the book lies in the way Ang suggests how this variety of viewing practices can coexist, even in the same subject. In a spiral of involvement and disavowal, the mass-culture spectator can move in and out of various positions, suggesting perhaps that it is precisely this weaving of contradictory positions, rather than the achieved assumption of any one position, that may constitute much of the power and pleasure of the operation of mass culture.

On the other hand, Ang seems intent to show through binary oppositions that mass culture is emphatically "this" or "that." The watching of *Dallas* turns into the *interpreting* of *Dallas*. From this perspective, *Dallas*'s function as mass culture is to offer potent themes that represent dramatic renditions and transformations of the values of everyday life. The goal of Ang's analysis becomes less a registering of contradictions than a drive to find a singular meaning all too often blurred by superficial contradictions.

The diversity of positions for the spectator becomes arranged into mutually exclusive camps: there are those spectators, the fans, who enter into the world of *Dallas* for its meaning; there are those non-spectators or ironic and distanced spectators who remain outside that world and can see *Dallas* only through what Ang terms the "ideology of mass culture," a high culture position that assumes mass culture to be nothing but a corruption of value in a fallen age. For both positions, as Ang presents them, the point of culture is the creation of value; the difference between positions comes simply from a disagreement about the place and practices where value is supposed to be created and absorbed.

At some level, of course, an analysis of stable social/cultural positions, of the ways the movements of the human subject in culture today is halted by the pressures of a whole array of ideologies and social roles, is a necessary aspect of any articulated theory of culture and society. To assume that the subject is nothing but movement can easily lead to the assumption that the subject is never really under the influence of society, that there are the interpellations of society, on the one hand, but that there is always the escape of the subject from these interpellations on the other hand. Indeed, Ang's discussion of the "ideology of mass culture" nicely suggests how the high-culture position, so often represented by its adherents as a site of aesthetic liberty in opposition to the supposed blinding of passive masses by inartistic mediocrity, is precisely a position in ideology. At the very moment when "elevated" taste imagines itself as operating in the space of free choice, high taste is often doing little but playing out some of the oldest clichés in a long-running battle of social classes. Modifying the cliché that mass culture elicits simplistic responses whereas high culture evokes complicated and rich readings, Ang suggests that it may be the high-culture position that most quickly and easily finds refuge in reductive clichés, in pre-formed ways of seeing the world. Where many of the *Dallas* fans seem to stumble around a number of different explanations for their admiration of the show and often end up with a kind of inexpressible reverence ("I can't say why, I just like it!"), the high culture opponents of *Dallas* appear to know exactly what is wrong with *Dallas* (and mass culture in general). Ang's close analysis of the latter group notes the recurrent rhetoric of obviousness, of the unquestionable badness of *Dallas*, in their responses (for example, Letter #38: "Those women [on *Dallas*] always look good and that is disgusting *of course*" [emphasis added]).

But if Ang usefully modifies the binary opposition that sees mass culture as empty and high culture as rich, her modification is not fully a reversal. That is, even as she shows how the high-culture position is more constrained and ideologically reified than it imagines itself to be, she doesn't go to the other extreme of arguing that a taste for mass culture is fully outside of ideology, fully independent of outside pressures and social determinants. Yet while Ang's refusal to make mass-culture watching into a new site of pure value allows her to avoid simplistic equations of mass culture with freedom, it also leads her at times to assume that the meaning of mass culture can be as precise for the fan as it is for the highbrow critic or cynic. Even as she notes the complexity or inexpressibility of values in the responses offered by *Dallas* admirers, Ang seems continually drawn to interpret these responses in univocal ways, suggesting that beneath the variability of the appeal of *Dallas* for its fans, there are definite, positive and singular explanations for this appeal.

The slide from one argument to the other—from a notion of mass culture as complexity to mass culture as easily interpretable univocality—can occur abruptly, in the space of a page or two. For example, early in the book, Ang appropriately notes the danger of a media-politics approach to mass culture. Studying mass culture through quantitative understanding makes politics become a question of more or less: for example, who has more or less access to the channels of communication, who owns more or less of the available media time in a particular culture? As Ang explains, this position can lead "to a misguided form of protectionism, based on a static, exclusively territorial definition of 'cultural identity,' such as the setting of a quota system on imported films. . . . But it can also lead to an unoriginal and unimaginative copying of American success formulae, so that viewers are served up a Dutch or French version of *Dallas*, which will inevitably be of poorer quality than the American original . . . " (p. 3).

Moreover, as Ang argues, the media-politics position can only forever ignore the question of pleasure, the question of the reasons why, for example, the spectator in the dependent culture is so enamored with the cultural offerings of the dominant culture. The media-politics position argues that people have to be freed of the impositions of culture forced on them from elsewhere, but it ends up questioning why, among other things, quota systems and such-like lead to indigenous productions of the very kinds of cultural products that the quotas were designed to forestall in the first place. Doesn't this recall Georg Lukacs, who argued that the proletariat was the unambiguous bearer of the future, but then found himself unable to understand why the workers often seemed to prefer embourgeoisification to revolution? Such theories imagine the human subject as an entity fully sufficient unto itself: cultural struggle becomes a drive to allow this subject an open space for the full enactment of unhampered subjectivity. What is missing here is psychoanalysis, without which the media-politics approach cannot account for conflicting attitudes and contradictory behavior on the part of individuals (or can account for them only by assuming that such conflicts and contradictions are manipulations imposed on the subject from outside). A theorization of desire, then, is necessary for an understanding of the variety of positions through which a subject can move. And, as Ang insists, this theorization isn't necessarily opposed to a sociological analysis of the relations of subjects to power; quite the contrary, one must avoid an approach that proceeds "as though that pleasure [that is, the pleasure of entertainment practices] were something natural and automatic" and understand instead that "any form of pleasure is constructed and functions in a specific social and historical context" (p. 19).

A sudden shift in Ang's argument occurs on the next page. "Desire" has been offered as a conceptual alternative to the simplifications of the media-politics position; "desire" here will be the name for a series of contradictions—for example, one can want things that may go against one's best interests—that the media-politics position imagines only as an either/or or else an inside/outside opposition (the individual subject posed against the mechanism of oppressive media). Ang argues that the desire for entertainment is often seen in media theory as something simple, nothing more than an interest artificially created by the media. For Ang, the complexity of desire belies any understanding of culture as "mere entertainment." Desire would be that force which has not one function but a multiplicity of functions, even opposed ones. But, abruptly, on page 20, Ang's language turns emphatic and univocal: her "wish" (her word) is to "know how and why the mechanisms of pleasure function—we have indeed set ourselves the task, if not to solve the riddle of the pleasure of *Dallas*, then at least to unravel it to some degree." If, as I have argued, there are two very different theories of mass culture in *Watching Dallas*, Ang's writing here stages the most intense moment of contact and conflict between the two possibilities and enacts ultimately the replacement of one by the other. Thus, the very idea of a *function* of the mechanisms of pleasure can refer back to Ang's productive argument that a theory of media without a theory of pleasure can only lead to a misunderstanding of how culture works. But the idea of culture's "function" (*a* function) can also feed into a reduction of its own: namely, the idea that culture should be seen as nothing more than the fulfillment of a need. It is then an easy move for Ang to follow up this reference to *the* function of pleasure by assigning a positive, emphatic and unambiguous content to it. She refers approvingly to sociologist Pierre Bourdieu's argument that "popular pleasure is characterized by an immediate emotional or sensual pleasure in the object of pleasure" (this is Ang's phrasing, not Bourdieu's) and concludes from this that "what matters is the possibility of identifying oneself with it [the object of popular pleasure] in some way or another, to integrate it into everyday life. In other words, popular pleasure is first and foremost a pleasure of recognition" (p. 20).

There are a number of points one could raise about such a conclusion and about the ways Ang is able to arrive at it. Whereas the idea that the object of popular pleasure is integrated into everyday life implies nothing inevitable about the form of that integration (after all, even the cynical viewers who watch *Dallas* to mock it have found a way to integrate the show into their lives), the idea of recognition implies a specific content for the act of integration. From this perspective, mass culture enters one's life through the form of identification, through involvement with theme and subject, message and moral. The need for a theory of the subject's desire in/of mass culture leads Ang to notions of pleasure, but the functionalist aspect of her argument finally drives her away from any viable theory of that pleasure. In Ang's formulation, mass culture is too often seen as identification, pure and simple.

Later on in the book, Ang disavows the potential for visual style in *Dallas* to cut against what she sees as the central function of the show: to offer a parable of everyday life. This means that the spectator watches the show not for the spectacle of its visual display but for its meaningful content, for the transparency of its themes. Thus, although Ang does acknowledge the possibility that "the visual excess of *Dallas* can also produce meanings which are relatively independent of the narrative" and that "the mise-en-scène in itself produces a chronic contradiction" (p. 78), this excess of style over narrative has to be recuperated by Ang as itself a function of theme and meaning. Hence, Ang's next sentence makes style into the expression of a message: the *mise en scène* "intensifies in this way the claustrophobic sphere of the closed community in which the characters live, in which hysteria can break out at any moment, but is also curbed time and again" (p. 78). A number of mass-culture critics (for example Fredric Jameson on the attractions of visual style in the glittery imagery of Latin American "magic realism")[1] argue that the function of mass culture lies less in its messages than in its substitution of a spectacle of form for a seriousness of content. But Ang gives little attention to *Dallas*'s function as spectacle: the look of *Dallas* is overlooked for an attention to story and subject, content and idea. Not surprisingly, Ang's description of *Dallas* emphasizes those qualities that might make it appear to be the triumph of a transparent classicism: "All themes and events are dramatized without any humorous distancing devices. . . . In short, *Dallas* is in every respect an expertly made sample of mainstream Hollywood television" (p. 9). But as Jane Feuer, among others, has argued, it is easy to watch *Dallas* as nothing but a parade of distancing devices not so removed from the ironic world of Sirkian (anti)melodrama.[2] Significantly, when Ang cites Feuer's essay, she does so to re-place the visual style that Feuer analyzes back into a *thematic* framework. Thus, the intense close-ups that for Feuer signal a certain potentially ambiguous gap between theme and visual representation become for Ang part of a strategy for the representation of essential meanings: "The essence of a situation is not expressed, but lies as it were concealed behind the facial expression of the character who at the end of a scene—as so often in *Dallas*—is shown in close-up and held for a few seconds, before the first shot of the following scene" (p. 73).

From her relegation of style to the expression of meaning, it is a small step to Ang's fundamental argument: that against the high-culture dismissal of mass culture as devoid of value, a show like *Dallas* has extreme value in its offer of nothing short of a "tragic structure of feeling" (p. 78). To be sure, Ang does contend that the tragedy of *Dallas* avoids the heroic clichés of a classic tragedy devoted to nothing more than supposedly superior individuals: "This tragic structure of feeling does not, however, consist of being bowed down by the Great Tragedy of Man, as is expressed, for example, in classical Greek tragedy, but of a half-conscious realization of the tragic side of ordinary everyday life" (p. 78). Yet the very need to understand *Dallas* as a serious parable of everyday life already forces the analysis into a thematic mode that differs little from the seriousness with which the high-art critic defends his/her culture against the supposed corruptions of the masses. It is not surprising in such a context that Ang employs similar high-art clichés in her understanding of the operations of mass culture.

Thus, if the high-art position imagines high taste as a kind of free expression of a full subjectivity always in danger of being debased by vulgar habits, Ang often presents the fan of mass culture as a free individual in danger of having his/her open access to immediate pleasure corrupted by artificial and snobbish values imposed from on high. On the one hand, those (high-culture) viewers who approach *Dallas* ironically betray the popular nature of the show by imposing on the purity of the program an alien system of values: "Apparently these letter-writers [the ones who declare that they watch *Dallas* to mock it from a position of cultural superiority] don't enjoy *Dallas* itself at all, what they seem to enjoy is the irony they bring to bear on it" (p. 97). We are not really all that far from the high-culture position which assumes that the work of art bears its value "in itself" (as if any object can exist independently of the shaping powers of human practices). For Ang, there is a primal nature of *Dallas*, which is that of the representation of the tragic, and any approach to the show that doesn't fall into immediate "recognition" (to use her word) of this basic fact of the show is a betrayal of the show. But, on the other hand, this notion of a fundamental purity of *Dallas* goes hand in hand with another cliché of purity: if the high-culture proponent is living a world of lies and artificialities, the mass-culture spectator is a free subject who knows what his/her pleasure is all about. Ang's own vocabulary recreates the same inside/outside, purity/corruption distinctions that so much of her discussion of the high-culture position worked to deconstruct. Ang invokes a purity of popular response which she imagines as a kind of enclave of honest reaction against all the lies of dominant ideology: "*Relatively independent* of the competing discourses revolving around *Dallas*—in the popular press, in advertising, but also by television critics, journalists and other intellectuals—the programme has made its way into the experiential worlds of millions of viewers" (p. 16, my emphasis).

One consequence of Ang's conception of a free subject is that the very notion of "pleasure" becomes something much simpler than it has come to represent in recent discussion, psychoanalytic and not, of the politics of desire. When, in the last line of her preface (p. viii), Ang thanks "the readers of the [Dutch] women's magazine *Viva*, who so kindly wrote me about the (dis)pleasure that *Dallas* had afforded them," it seems that her attempt to mention pleasure and displeasure together does not correspond to any concerted effort on her part to understand that this simultaneity may occur in the one and the same spectator. Rather, Ang wants to understand fandom as a pure activity of pleasure and high-cultural critique as a pure demonstration of displeasure. For example, with almost the same degree of certainty as highbrow critics who condemn mass culture, Ang matter-of-factly declares that "No one will regard watching *Dallas* as an irksome duty" (p. 21). This *may* appear obvious but the simplicity of Ang's declaration seems to me to conceal a whole number of complicated issues. First of all, is it always true that one chooses freely to watch a show out of some sort of "sheer pleasure"? Indeed, early on (p. 5) Ang quotes British culture analyst Stuart Hall for whom there was a period in time when "you could no longer avoid talking about the popularity of *Dallas* when people started using categories from it to help interpret their experiences." Might not such a situation—for example, the situation of dread over the possibility that one will lose a grip on contemporary reality if one is not familiar with the shows that everyone else is watching—feed precisely into a kind of "duty" where one feels the need to participate in culture, not out of positive admiration, but out of a desperate fear of being left out? Not only for the cultural critic, but for the ordinary citizen who worries about being out of touch with the common points of reference, watching mass media can be an experience which blends strong doses of thrill and anxiety. The "zapper" may well not be an eccentricity at the margins of contemporary culture, but one of the most paradigmatic versions of the central modes of that culture. The zapper is that person whose thrill before the TV screen is mixed with a frightening suspicion that something is being missed, that the really "important" cultural event is going on somewhere else, another channel for example.

Moreover, the very phrasing of the alternative to immediate pleasure as an "irksome duty" may overstate the case. Are there really only two irreconcilable options? Might not pleasure be mixed with displeasure, rather than being in full and irremediable opposition to it? Indeed, one of the lessons of recent work in psychoanalysis has been to suggest that desire should not always be thought of as a desire for a full and unproblematic positive form of pleasure. Desire as psychoanalysis understands it is an ambiguous affair, caught up in loss and alienation, endless slippages between memory of lost objects and attainment of present objects, between satisfaction in the realm of the immediate and longing for that fulfillment of desire for which the immediate can only be an insufficient substitute. We might note, for instance, the importance that the theorization of *masochism* has held for recent investigations of female spectatorship: in this theorization, the pleasure of culture is intimately linked up with displeasure, the desire of the spectator impelling her through a narrative trajectory simultaneously made up of loss and accomplishment. There may well be what Jacqueline Rose has recently termed a "fundamental violence of the psychic realm,"[1] which a theory of popular culture as immediate pleasure can only reduce to a fundamental coherence, a smooth operation, no matter how much one insists, as Ang does, on the fact that this immediate pleasure is historically produced.

For all her critique of high-culture clichés, it seems to me that Ang is still operating within a model that understands mass culture to offer a form of satisfaction. What would it mean, though, to examine culture as dissatisfaction, to try indeed to theorize the ways in which dissatisfaction might itself be part of the satisfaction of culture today? Significantly, although Ang's dominant framework prohibits her from asking this question explicitly, the end of her book shows a concern for this kind of inquiry and for the rethinking of the functions of culture in terms of complexity and contradiction. If the center of the book returns to binary oppositions between high and low art, Ang's last pages show a productive hesitation between options, a refusal to think of options as reified positions with univocal implications. This openness of argument can then be inflected back onto the whole book and can help us to rethink its binary oppositions in more supple ways. For example, Ang's second-to-last line tells us that "where cultural consumption is concerned, no fixed standard exists for gauging the 'progressiveness' of a fantasy" (p. 136). We can apply this point to Ang's earlier arguments and ask why the ironic or parodic mode of viewing—in which spectators step back from identification with the tragic structure of *Dallas* and which Ang seems so strongly to dislike—might not itself be in certain contexts the source for progressive fantasy. An example would be the fantasy of fighting back at a media system that seems all-powerful, the fantasy of what Umberto Eco calls "semiotic guerilla warfare" in which the recipient of a message sends it towards significations far beyond those expected by the message's sender. Such a question should not be decided once and for all. My own impression is that the irony or parody that Ang sees as destructive of the pleasure of mass culture may often be part of the very functioning of it, something encouraged by the senders themselves.

In the same batch of mail that brought me the review copy of *Watching Dallas*, there was also an essay, "Six Grabs at *Purple Rain*," by Australian film critic Adrian Martin.[4] The juxtaposition of these two texts on successful works of popular culture helped me formulate my questions about Ang's book, especially given its announced role as an introductory or "pedagogic" text (p. vii). Martin notes a certain incoherence in the Prince film, condensed especially in the representation of the Kid (Prince) himself, caught between a street-smart sexuality and an idyllic and even childish innocence. But rather than seeing the film's shifts between incompatible representations as some sort of aesthetic *failing*, Martin avoids judgmental terms altogether to suggest that the incoherence of a film like *Purple Rain* may require new terms of analysis, ones no longer caught up in a need to judge univocally or to interpret univocally. As he concludes:

> *Purple Rain* gives a better time than most in the way of irony, pleasure, fun, spectacle, and desiring investment; but it *also* cannot help but thereby entangle you in a rotten, difficult, complex mess of sexism, power relations, life-and-death pledges, dependence/independence conundrums. Why would we want to write these torsions and tensions out of the film—they may be (part of) the real stuff which fascinates, intrigues, haunts us. The film tries to have it both ways on every point. . . . This ambivalence is extraordinary. . . . An "ideological line" on the film (easy to produce) would seem comically insufficient: but so too would a simple showbiz pop-culture celebration. Film as a constructive productive mess: such a phenomenon, assuredly, has nothing to do with some tidy, magical, separate space marked "popular culture". . . . Grabbing at *Purple Rain* has been to grab at the social and personal field of possibilities and dynamic differences that feed straight into the film, and shoot out again—not to the fun-loving "silent majority," but out to real audiences who are also divided, split, twisted, and urgently fascinated by the vicissitudes of current spectacle.[5]

In such a discussion, it seems to me, a new form of cultural criticism emerges. I envision here the kind of analysis that I would like to read about *Dallas*: one that could account for the tragedy in the show but also its comedy, its recurrent weirdness (Miss Ellie becomes Donna Reed and then returns as Barbara Bel Geddes; Bobby dies and then a whole year of programming is turned into a dream as he comes back to life). We might see this not as an epiphenomenon that interferes with the fan's pleasure, but rather as part of that pleasure. Think, for example, of all those newspaper articles that offered up guesses as to how Patrick Duffy would come back to the show. (To be fair to Ang, these events happened after the episodes that form the material for her book, although she was around for the "who shot J.R.?" affair.) This discussion, then, would treat the ironic spectator as central to the experience of *Dallas*. Early on, Ang mentions the necessity of treating *Dallas* within what she terms "the wider social context of the postmodernist media culture" (p. 5). But if at this late date postmodernity can still hold any value as a critical concept, it seems to me it can do so only if we understand it to refer not to culture as the serious expression of a theme, as immediate meaning, but, quite differently, as the contradiction of theme by style; as the multiplication of themes to the point of confusion; as the conversion of meaning into a mere surface or spectacle; as the cultivation of an incoherence and weirdness that interpretation for meaningful depths can only misconstrue; as the frequent inability of culture to offer anything necessarily univocal at all. (Indeed, I would suggest that it may be the absence of a univocal message that might be part of the ideology of postmodern mass culture.) *Watching Dallas* offers a trenchant critique of an antiquarian and anachronistic approach to mass culture, the high-culture dismissal, that increasingly demonstrates its inability to say anything important about the functions of culture today. But at the same time, the book tends to fall into an anachronism of its own by returning to mythic notions of culture as tragedy, culture as meaning. Yet this may also be the value of the book. It takes on the status of a symptom and suggests some of the directions we might take, and might not take, as we continue to work toward understanding the complicated culture we live in today.

NOTES

1. Fredric Jameson, "On Magic Realism in Film," *Critical Inquiry* 12:2 (Winter 1986), pp. 301–324 and the whole of his forthcoming collection of essays on film, *The Pleasures of the Simulacrum* (Methuen).
2. Jane Feuer, "Melodrama, Serial Form and Television Today," *Screen* 25:1 (1984), pp. 4–17.
3. Jacqueline Rose, "Introduction: Feminism and the Psychic," *Sexuality in the Field of Vision* (London: Verso Press, 1986), p. 16.
4. Adrian Martin, "Six Grabs at *Purple Rain*," *Tension* 5 (October 1984).
5. The distinction between majority and "real" audiences may not go far enough beyond Ang's own distinction between "experiential worlds" and the artificial discourses that surround "experience" and impinge upon it.

Dallas

The Danny Thomas Show

My Friend Irma

Source Guide to TV Family Comedy, Drama and Serial Drama, 1946–1970

UCLA Film and Television Archive: Dan Einstein and Nina Leibman
Wisconsin Center for Film and Theater Research: Randall Vogt
Museum of Broadcasting: Sarah Berry
Alternative Sources/Anthology Drama: William Lafferty

Introduction

This source guide is designed to help researchers locate programs produced from 1946 through 1970 which emphasize family life. It includes holdings from major archives across the country: in Los Angeles, the UCLA Film and Television Archives (UCLA) compiled by Dan Einstein and Nina Leibman; in Madison, the Wisconsin Center for Film and Theater Research (WC) compiled by Randall Vogt; in New York City, the Museum of Broadcasting (MOB) compiled by Sarah Berry. Additionally, William Lafferty presents information on alternative sources including retail outlets and collectors which specialize in videotapes of 1950s programming.

In each case we have focused particularly on domestic comedies, family dramas, and serial dramas. For those interested in anthology dramas of the 1950s, William Lafferty's section lists anthology titles which typically deal with family relations, often in melodramatic ways. Where possible, we have listed the archival holdings of these anthology series. We have indicated, wherever known, the presence of commercials, program promos, press kits, and miscellaneous trailers.

Nina Leibman

The UCLA Film and Television Archive
1438 Melnitz Hall
405 Hilgard Avenue
Los Angeles, CA 90024
(213) 206-8013

The UCLA Film and Television Archive is one of the nation's preeminent centers for the preservation and study of motion pictures and the broadcast media. With nearly 100,000 films, videotapes, kinescopes and radio transcriptions, the Archive is second only to the Library of Congress in the size and scope of its collection. The Archive's television collection was founded in 1965 under the joint auspices of the Academy of Television Arts and Sciences and the University of California. In its collection of over 25,000 broadcasts, virtually every aspect of American television from 1946 to the present is represented. The collection contains extensive holdings in the area of domestic comedy and family drama, ranging from such early series as *Jackson and Jill, Wren's Nest* and *The Marriage*, to such classic comedies as *I Love Lucy, The Honeymooners, Father Knows Best* and *Leave it to Beaver*, to soap operas including *One Man's Family, As the World Turns*, and *The Guiding Light*, to more contemporary classics like *All in the Family, Soap, Family Ties, The Cosby Show* and *Golden Girls*. Access to the collection is available in our on-site viewing rooms and is by advance appointment only.

The Wisconsin Center for Film and Theater Research
6039 Vilas Communication Hall
University of Wisconsin-Madison
Madison, Wisconsin 53706
(608) 262-9706

The Wisconsin Center for Film and Theater Research is co-sponsored by the University of Wisconsin-Madison and the State Historical Society of Wisconsin. The Center holds filmed copies of a broad range of television programs. Its largest television collection is the Ziv Library, part of the United Artists collection. Other extensive holdings include the Fred Coe collection, the Nat Hiken collection and a sampling of episodes from series produced by MTM including 1970s sit-coms like *The Bob Newhart Show, Rhoda*, and fifty-six episodes of *The Mary Tyler Moore Show*. Examples of television situation comedy and family drama are also available. The Center's Film Archive at the Historical Society, which is open from 1:00 PM to 5:00 PM on Monday through Friday, holds the television collections. Those interested in obtaining general information should write to, telephone, or visit the Center's administrative offices. Researchers are urged to contact the Center in advance because some materials may be temporarily unavailable and some donors have placed restrictions upon use of portions of their materials.

The Museum of Broadcasting
1 East 53rd Street
New York, NY 10022
(212) 752-7684 (information)
(212) 752-4690 (offices)

The Museum of Broadcasting is a non-profit archive of radio and television programming that is open to the general public. Founded in 1975 by William Paley, Founder/Chairman of CBS, Inc., the Museum houses programs from the three commercial networks and the Public Broadcasting Service, and also includes collections from corporations, individuals and producers. The Museum's operations are supported by the networks, foundations, corporations, and members. The collection includes a good selection of family drama and domestic comedy from the 1950s and 1960s. In general, entire runs of series are not available, but the selected shows are often premiere, final, or transitional episodes. The Museum of Broadcasting is open from 12:00 PM to 5:00 PM on Wednesday through Saturday and from 12:00 PM to 8:00 PM on Tuesday. Researchers should contact the Museum in advance to set up viewing appointments.

The Addams Family

Holdings:

Addams Family, The. ABC; 1964–1966. This sit-com is based on the bizarre family of cartoon characters created by Charles Addams. John Astin and Carolyn Jones star as the mother and father of a strange, yet ultimately conventional nuclear family. Episodes generally revolve around the reactions of outsiders to this highly unusual group of individuals who believe they are normal. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1964, 1965. MOB: 1 episode; 1964.

Adventures of Ozzie and Harriet, The. ABC; 1952–1966. One of TV's longest running sit-coms, this series began on radio in 1944 and starred the real-life family of bandleader Ozzie Nelson and his wife, former singer Harriet Hilliard. Early episodes generally concern the four Nelsons (Ozzie, Harriet and sons David and Ricky) at home, but later, episodes deal with the boys' girlfriends, college life and eventual marriages. UCLA: 24 episodes; 1952–1966; some with commercials and some miscellaneous promos. MOB: 2 episodes; 1952 (premiere), 1966 (final); one with commercials.

Aldrich Family, The. NBC; 1949–1953. A radio favorite since the 1930s, this television series was NBC's first successful TV sit-com. Episodes revolve around "typical" teenager Henry Aldrich, his family, his high school chums and girlfriends. Five actors portray Henry during the show's run: Bob Casey, Richard Tyler, Henry Girard, Kenneth Nelson and Bobby Ellis. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1950, 1951. MOB: 1 episode; 1953; with commercials.

All My Children. ABC; 1970–present. This popular daytime soap opera was created by Irna Phillips's protegé, Agnes Nixon. UCLA: 8 episodes; 1983.

Amos 'n Andy. CBS; 1951–1953. Based on the long-running radio show created by white dialecticians, Freeman Gosden and Charles Correll, this sit-com was produced for television with an all black cast. Set in Harlem, the series centers on the activities of George "Kingfish" Stevens, a scheming con man who is always looking for a quick dollar. The series lasted two years as a first-run show and remained in syndication until 1966 when pressure from various civil rights groups (which always felt the show had racist overtones) finally prompted CBS to withdraw *Amos 'n Andy* from syndication. UCLA: 27 episodes; 1951–1953; some with commercials. MOB: 1 episode; 1951 (premiere).

Andy Griffith Show, The. CBS; 1960–1968. An immensely popular sit-com featuring Andy Griffith as the sheriff of the small town of Mayberry, North Carolina. The show revolves around the personal relationships of the crime-free community. *Gomer Pyle, U.S.M.C.* and *Mayberry R.F.D.* were spin-offs. UCLA: 3 episodes; 1961–1966; some with commercials. MOB: 1 episode; 1960 (premiere).

As the World Turns. CBS; 1956–present. Long-running daytime soap opera created by Irna Phillips. Along with *The Edge of Night*, television's first thirty-minute soap opera. UCLA: 8 episodes; 1958–1986; some with commercials. MOB: 1 episode; 1961; with commercials.

Bachelor Father. CBS/NBC/ABC; 1957–1962. In this domestic comedy an unmarried Hollywood attorney (John Forsythe) discovers fatherhood when his orphaned niece (Noreen Corcoran) comes to live with him. MOB: 2 episodes; 1960.

Betty Hutton Show, The. CBS; 1959–1960. This unsuccessful sit-com stars popular film star Betty Hutton as a former showgirl turned manicurist who inherits a millionaire's estate and becomes the guardian of his three children. UCLA: 1 episode; 1959.

Beverly Hillbillies, The. CBS; 1962–1971. This hugely successful sit-com concerns a family of poor mountain people who suddenly become very wealthy. The series was the top-rated show on TV during its first two seasons and remained popular until CBS cancelled it in the early 1970s to make room for more urban-oriented programs. It stars Buddy Ebsen, Irene Ryan, Donna Douglas, Max Baer, Jr. and Nancy Kulp. UCLA: 1 episode (pilot entitled *The Hillbillies of Beverly Hills*); with commercials. MOB: 2 episodes; 1962 (premiere), 1971.

Bewitched. ABC; 1964–1972. This sit-com stars Elizabeth Montgomery as a pretty young witch who marries a mortal and tries earnestly to leave her supernatural powers behind. In 1966 the couple's first child, Tabitha, was born; she also had supernatural powers. A short-lived series based on the character of Tabitha, starring Lisa Hartman, aired on CBS in the late 1970s. UCLA: 5 episodes; 1966; some with commercials. MOB: 3 episodes; 1964 (premiere)–1972.

Big Valley, The. ABC; 1965–1969. Barbara Stanwyck stars as the matriarch of a rich, ranching family in the 1870s. This program was essentially ABC's version of *Bonanza.* Stanwyck's character, Virginia Barkley, tightly controlled the family empire and the comings and goings of her four adult children played by Richard Long, Lee Majors, Linda Evans and Peter Breck. UCLA: 77 episodes; 1965–1969; some with commercials.

Bing Crosby Show, The. ABC; 1964–1965. In this domestic sit-com Crosby plays Bing Collins, a former singer who has become an architect but often performs a song or two. His wife, Ellie, is played by Beverly Garland; Diane Sherry is their daughter Janice; and Carol Faylen is daughter Joyce. MOB: 2 episodes; 1964 (premiere), 1965; one with commercials.

Blondie. NBC; 1957. The first of two, short-lived adaptations of Chic Young's popular comic strip about hapless Dagwood Bumstead and his wife Blondie. Starring Arthur Lake (who played Dagwood in a series of 1940s films) and Pamela Britton, this series was a Hal Roach Studios production. UCLA: 7 episodes (including pilot); 1957; some with commercials.

Bob Cummings Show, The. CBS; 1955–1959. Film star Bob Cummings plays swinging bachelor photographer Bob Collins in this very successful sit-com. Bob lives with his widowed sister (Rosemary De Camp) and her girl-crazy teenage son (Dwayne Hickman). Episodes frequently concern Bob's relationships with scores of beautiful models. UCLA: 168 episodes; 1955–1959; some with commercials.

Bonanza. NBC; 1959–1973. One of the longest running and most successful series in TV history, *Bonanza* concerns the lives of the Cartwrights, a wealthy family of Nevada landowners that consists of a father and his three adult sons. Episodes range from standard western situations to highly dramatic character studies to out-and-out comedies. The series stars Lorne Greene, Dan Blocker, Michael Landon, and for the first six years, Pernell Roberts. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1961, 1970.

Brady Bunch, The. ABC; 1969–1974. This sit-com concerns a widow with three daughters who marries a widower with three sons. Episodes center on the trials and tribulations of a large, loving, middle-class family. In an attempt to revive the format of the show, NBC aired *The Brady Bunch Hour* in 1977, but this show lasted only five months. An animated spin-off aired on ABC from 1972–1974. UCLA: 11 episodes (including pilot); 1969–1974.

Bringing Up Buddy. CBS; 1961–1962. This sit-com stars Frank Aletter as a bachelor investment broker making his home with his two maiden aunts. Stories often concern Buddy's efforts to overcome his aunts' attempts to find him a wife. WC: 1 episode; 1961.

Courtship of Eddie's Father, The. ABC; 1969–1972. This sit-com concerns a widowed publisher (Bill Bixby) and his young son who continually tries to get his father to remarry. The series is based on a novel by Mark Tobey. UCLA: 1 episode; 1969.

Danny Thomas Show, The. ABC; 1953–1957; CBS, 1957–1964. This long-running sit-com stars comedian, Danny Thomas, as nightclub singer/comedian, Danny Williams, who is married with two children. Originally titled *Make Room For Daddy,* this show was retitled in 1957. In the new version, Thomas plays the same character, now a widower, who in 1957 marries Marjorie Lord, a widowed nurse. A third child is also added to the cast. Episodes often deal with how the loud, but soft-hearted father is upstaged by his precocious children. UCLA: 20 episodes; 1957–1960; some with commercials. MOB: 1 episode; 1954; with commercials.

Date With The Angels. ABC; 1957–1958. Betty White stars in this domestic sit-com about a new bride and her insurance salesman husband (Bill Williams). Also featured are an assortment of friends and neighbors. UCLA: 37 episodes; 1957–1958.

Days of Our Lives, The. NBC; 1956–present. A long-running daytime soap opera created by Ted Corday, Irna Phillips and Allan Chase. UCLA: 1 episode; 1969.

December Bride. CBS; 1954–1959. A sit-com about a lively widow (Spring Byington) who moves in with her daughter and son-in-law. Harry Morgan plays Pete, the next-door neighbor, and Verna Felton is Lily's best friend Hilda. MOB: 8 episodes; 1954 (premiere)–1959; some with commercials.

Dennis Day Show, The. NBC; 1952–1954. Singer Dennis Day plays a young bachelor living in a luxurious Hollywood apartment in this series (also known as *The RCA Victor Show*) that was seen bi-weekly, alternating with *The Ezio Pinza Show*. Also featured is Cliff Arquette (in his "Charley Weaver" character) and Hal March as Dennis's girl-crazy neighbor. The first season was shot live, but subsequent shows were filmed. UCLA: 3 episodes; 1953–1954; some with commercials. WC: 2 episodes; 1954; with commercials.

Dennis O'Keefe Show, The. CBS; 1959–1960. Film star O'Keefe plays syndicated columnist Hal Towne, a widower with a precocious ten-year-old son and a housekeeper named Sarge. Set in Los Angeles, episodes often deal with Towne's work and romantic life. UCLA: 1 episode; 1959; with commercials.

Dennis the Menace. CBS; 1959–1963. Based on Hank Ketcham's famous cartoon character, and starring Jay North as Dennis, this sit-com centers on how Dennis, while always trying to be helpful, manages to make a mess of things. Many episodes concern Dennis's neighbor, Mr. Wilson, who was played from 1959 to 1962 by Joseph Kearns. After Kearns's death, Gale Gordon joins the cast as Mr. Wilson's brother John. UCLA: 1 episode; 1962; with commercials.

Dick Van Dyke Show, The. CBS; 1961–1966. Dick Van Dyke stars as TV writer Rob Petrie. Mary Tyler Moore rose to stardom as Rob's wife Laura and Rose Marie, Morie Amsterdam and Carl Reiner rounded out the cast. A multi-Emmy winning show, the series often deals with Rob's work environment and his home life. Many episodes feature flashbacks to Rob and Laura's courtship, the early years of marriage, and the development of Rob's career. UCLA: 15 episodes; 1962–1966; some with commercials. MOB: 5 episodes; 1961–1966. WC: 1 episode; 1961.

Donna Reed Show, The. ABC; 1958–1966. Film star Donna Reed plays housewife Donna Stone in this long-running sit-com which features Carl Betz as her doctor husband and Paul Peterson, Shelley Fabares and later on, Patty Peterson as the couple's children. One of TV's most solid nuclear families, the Stones deal with all of the standard TV family problems. The show won many awards from parent, medical and educational groups. UCLA: 4 episodes; 1959–1961; some with commercials. MOB: 2 episodes; 1958 (premiere), 1959; one with commercials.

Edge of Night, The. CBS/ABC; 1956–present. Created by Irving Vendig, this daytime program is a rather unusual soap opera which focuses on crime stories. After its first few seasons, it converted to a more traditional soap opera format. UCLA: 1 episode; 1971; with commercials.

Empire. NBC; 1962–1963; ABC; 1964. This one-hour dramatic series stars Richard Egan, Terry Moore, Ryan O'Neil and Charles Bronson and is set on a large ranch in modern-day New Mexico. The show ceased production at the end of the 1962–1963 season, but NBC retained Egan's character for a half-hour show titled *Redigo*, which aired for thirteen weeks in the fall of 1963. In 1964, ABC aired reruns of the original hour-long episodes. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1963.

Ethel and Albert. NBC; 1953–1954; CBS; 1955; ABC; 1955–1956. This live sit-com originally aired on radio in the 1930s. It first appeared on TV as a featured sketch on *The Kate Smith Hour*. Peggy Lynch, who created the characters for radio, stars as Ethel. Alan Bunce, who also worked on the radio series, stars as Albert. Stories center on Ethel and Albert Arbuckle, a middle-aged married couple who are forced to deal with the little crises of everyday life in the town of Sandy Harbor. CBS carried the show in the summer of 1955 as a replacement for *December Bride*. ABC aired filmed episodes in the fall of that year. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1953.

Family Affair. CBS; 1966–1971. This sit-com concerns a carefree bachelor (Brian Keith) who, after the death of his brother and sister-in-law, becomes the guardian of his three nephews and nieces. Assisting him is his English butler, Mr. French, played by Sebastian Cabot. The show was produced by Don Fedderson Productions. UCLA: 111 episodes; 1966–1971; some with commercials.

Farmer's Daughter, The. ABC; 1963–1966. Based on the 1947 movie starring Loretta Young, this sit-com concerns a naive Swedish farm girl (Ingrid Stevens) who comes to Washington, D.C. to work for a congressman (William Windom) as the governess for his two sons. After two years, the two married, but the show was cancelled soon after. UCLA: 3 episodes; 1963–1964. MOB: 3 episodes; 1963 (premiere)–1966 (final).

Father Knows Best. CBS; 1954–1955; NBC; 1955–1958; CBS; 1958–1962. This quintessential 1950s wholesome, family sit-com stars Robert Young and Jane Wyatt as the parents of a typical trio of children played by Elinor Donahue, Billy Gray and Lauren Chapin. Episodes center on the problems of growing up in an idealized world. UCLA: 36 episodes; 1954–1962; some with commercials; two clips are dubbed into Japanese and German. MOB: 2 episodes; 1955, 1957.

Father of the Bride. CBS; 1961–1962. This family sit-com is based on the book by Edward Streeter and the 1950 film of the same name. Leon Ames and Ruth Warrick star as the parents of bride, Myra Fahey. Episodes concern the adjustments parents are forced to make when their children grow up and marry. UCLA: 1 episode; 1962.

Fibber McGee and Molly. NBC; 1959–1960. One of the most popular radio series of all time was brought to TV with Bob Sweeney and Cathy Lewis as the title characters. However, what worked on radio (e.g., Fibber's overcrowded closet) did not make a successful transition to TV. The show lasted only six months. Many episodes concern Fibber's tendency to overstate (hence the name "Fibber") and Molly's efforts to resolve the problems Fibber's antics cause. UCLA: 1 episode; 1959. MOB: 2 episodes; 1959.

General Hospital. ABC; 1963. Created by Doris and Frank Hurley, this daytime soap opera underwent a tremendous transformation under the stewardship of producer Gloria Monty in the late 1970s. The sagas of Luke and Laura, plus guest appearances by stars such as Elizabeth Taylor, drew new (and younger) viewers to the soap opera genre. The success of the youth-oriented format spawned numerous teenage-centered stories on competing serials. UCLA: 1 episode; 1964.

George Burns and Gracie Allen Show, The. CBS; 1950–1958. A popular sit-com which integrates vaudeville and variety show performances with stories centered around domestic life. George Burns and Gracie Allen, a popular vaudeville act, first appeared in this series on radio and later transferred the series to television. Of special note is Burns's direct address to the audience. The first season was shot live in New York. Subsequent seasons were filmed in Los Angeles. UCLA: 16 episodes; 1950–1958; some with commercials. MOB: 4 episodes; circa 1950–1957.

Ghost and Mrs. Muir, The. NBC; 1968–1970. This sit-com is based on the 1947 film about a recently widowed writer who moves to a New England cottage with her two children and discovers that the house is haunted by the ghost of a nineteenth-century sea captain. Although he initially resents the family's intrusion, the ghost eventually learns to care for them fondly. Hope Lange and Edward Mulhare star in the series. UCLA: 6 episodes; 1968–1970; some with commercials.

Gidget. ABC; 1965–1966. Sally Fields plays Gidget Laurence, a teenage girl with teenage problems. Her father (Don Porter), a widower, offers advice. Gidget's older sister, Anne (Betty Connor), is married to a psychiatrist (Peter Deuel). MOB: 3 episodes; 1965 (premiere)–1966.

Goldbergs, The. CBS; 1949–1951; NBC; 1952; DuMont; 1954; syndicated; 1955. Created by Gertrude Berg (who starred as Molly Goldberg) on radio in 1929, this hit radio show became one of TV's first popular sit-coms. This program centers on the life of a Jewish family residing in the Bronx. In the final syndicated season, the Goldbergs move from their tenement apartment into a suburban neighborhood, thus mirroring the experiences of many second-generation Jews. From 1949 to 1954 the show was aired live. The 1955 season was filmed. UCLA: 42 episodes; 1954–1955; some with commercials. MOB: 4 episodes; 1949–1956; some with commercials.

The Great Guildersleeve. Syndicated; 1955. A spin-off of the popular radio show, *Fibber McGee and Molly,* this program revolves around the escapades of a bombastic politician and his family. UCLA: 2 episodes; nd.

Green Acres. CBS; 1965–1971. Oliver and Lisa Douglas (Eddie Albert and Eva Gabor) leave New York and try to make a life in the rural setting of Hooterville (also the home of *Petticoat Junction*). Oliver has always wanted to live in the country, but Lisa, a chic urbanite, is less enthusiastic. MOB: 2 episodes; 1965 (premiere), 1968.

Guiding Light, The. CBS; 1952–present. This daytime soap opera has the distinction of being the longest running program in history. Created by Irna Phillips for radio in 1937, the television version began in 1952 and ran concurrently with its radio predecessor for four years. Although the radio show was cancelled, the television series has continued to prosper for over thirty-five years. UCLA: 3 episodes plus an electronic press kit; 1952–1966. MOB: 1 episode; 1956; with commercials.

Guns of Will Sonnett, The. ABC; 1967–1969. This half-hour western stars Walter Brennan as a former Cavalry scout who raises his grandson after the boy's father becomes an outlaw. Episodes center on the efforts of the two to locate the boy's father. UCLA: 4 episodes; 1967–1969; some with commercials.

Hathaways, The. ABC; 1961–1962. This sit-com stars Jack Weston and Peggy Cass as a husband and wife who agree to take in a family of performing chimps, which they soon begin to treat as their own children. UCLA: 2 episodes (including pilot); 1961.

Hazel. NBC; 1961–1965; CBS; 1965–1966. This sit-com is based on the popular cartoons of Ted Key which appeared in the *Saturday Evening Post.* Shirley Booth plays the title role, a maid/housekeeper for a highly successful lawyer (Don DeFore). In the 1965–1966 season, Hazel changes employers, but the plots remain essentially the same. UCLA: 8 episodes; 1961–1963. MOB: 3 episodes; 1961 (premiere)–1966.

He and She. CBS; 1967–1970. Richard Benjamin and Paula Prentiss star as a young married couple living in New York City who are forced to deal with a variety of eccentric neighbors and friends. The series was produced by David Susskind's Talent Associates Company. UCLA: 6 episodes; 1967–1968; some with commercials.

Here's Lucy. CBS; 1968–1974. A direct successor to *The Lucy Show* (with a slight format change), this sit-com stars Lucille Ball, Gale Gordon and Ball's two children, Lucy and Desi Arnaz, Jr. Ball plays her usual scatterbrained character and Gordon plays her blustering foil. UCLA: 3 episodes; 1970–1971; some with commercials.

Hey, Jeannie. CBS; 1956–1957. This sit-com is about a sweet, young Scottish girl who moves to New York City with no job and no place to live. Immediately after her arrival, however, she meets a kindly cab driver who offers to become her sponsor. Jeannie moves in with him and his sister and tries to learn about America. Jeannie Carson, Allen Jenkins and Jane Dulo star. UCLA: 28 episodes; 1956–1957; some with commercials.

Honeymooners, The. CBS; 1955–1956. This sit-com, starring Jackie Gleason as bus driver Ralph Kramden and Art Carney as sewer worker Ed Norton, is one of the best and best-remembered series of all time. Also featured in the cast are Audrey Meadows and Joyce Randolph. It was first seen in 1951 as a sketch on DuMont's *Cavalcade of Stars.* The thirty-nine episodes filmed for CBS have remained in syndication constantly since their initial run. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1956. MOB: 4 episodes; 1955–1956; some with commercials; and 50 of the "Lost Episodes;" 1952–1969; some with commercials. WC: 2 episodes; 1955.

I Dream of Jeannie. NBC; 1965–1970. Jeannie (Barbara Eden), a woman with supernatural powers who lives in a bottle, is discovered by an astronaut (Larry Hagman). She subsequently becomes his "slave" and refers to him as "master." Like Samantha in *Bewitched,* Jeannie is continually at pains to behave like a normal housewife in spite of her magical abilities. MOB: 1 episode; 1968.

I Love Lucy. This program was TV's first smash hit sit-com and is perhaps the most popular series in TV history. It was shot on film by Lucy and Desi's Desilu Company. UCLA: 17 episodes; 1951–1954; some with commercials. MOB: 9 episodes; 1951 (premiere)–1958; one with commercials. WC: 1 episode; 1955.

I Married Joan. NBC; 1952–1955. This domestic sit-com stars Joan Davis as Joan Stevens and Jim Backus as her husband, Judge Bradley Stevens. The series was owned by Davis's production company. UCLA: 98 episodes; 1952–1955. MOB: 2 episodes; nd.

I Married Joan

Jackson and Jill. Syndicated; 1949. One of television's very first sit-coms, this series of thirteen filmed half-hour shows involves the laughable misadventures of two scatterbrained newlyweds played by Helen Chapman and Todd Karns. The series was produced by Jerry Fairbanks, Inc. and NBC Films. UCLA: 6 episodes; 1949.

Jamie. ABC; 1953–1954. This family sit-com deals with the relationship between a boy and his grandfather. Child star Brandon De Wilde (the young boy from *Shane*) plays Jamie, an eleven-year-old orphan living with his grandfather, aunt and cousin. The series was broadcast live from New York. The pilot had been broadcast as part of *ABC Album.* MOB: 3 episodes; 1953–1954. WC: 5 episodes; 1953–1954; some with commercials.

Jean Arthur Show, The. CBS; 1966. This short-lived (four months) sit-com stars actress Jean Arthur as widowed defense attorney Patricia Marshall whose comic involvements with her family and clients provide the show's plots. UCLA: 1 episode; 1966.

Joey Bishop Show, The. ABC; 1961–1965. This popular sit-com stars deadpan comic Joey Bishop as a press agent. In the second season the show was revamped with the star playing a Johnny Carson-type TV talkshow host. This format produced a veritable parade of guest stars, all playing themselves. UCLA: 132 episodes; 1961–1965.

Julia. NBC; 1968–1971. In this sit-com singer Diahann Carroll portrays a nurse and single mother whose husband was killed in Vietnam. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1968, 1969. MOB: 4 episodes; 1968 (premiere)–1970; some with commercials.

King's Row. ABC; 1955–1956. Based on a Hollywood film, this prime-time soap opera centers on the adventures of young psychiatrist Parris Mitchell (Jack Kelly). The small minds of the small town create numerous obstacles to the young doctor's methods. UCLA: 1 episode; 1955.

Leave It to Beaver. ABC; 1957–1963. This domestic comedy revolves around the escapades of eight-year-old Beaver (Jerry Mathis) and his twelve-year-old brother Wally (Tony Dow). As the show progressed and the boys aged, the stories concentrated more on Wally and various "teenage troubles." The "perfect" homemaker-mother June (Barbara Billingsly), the stern but understanding father Ward (Hugh Beaumont), and their children lived in an idealized suburban neighborhood. UCLA: 1 episode; nd; with commercials. MOB: 2 episodes; 1958–1963 (final); with commercials.

Life of Riley, The. NBC; 1949–1950, 1953–1958. William Bendix originated the role of Chester A. Riley for a radio comedy, but Riley's first television portrayal was played by Jackie Gleason. The show's second television run again features Bendix as the outspoken, working-class father. Rosemary DeCamp plays Riley's wife, Peg. MOB: 1 episode; 1954.

Life with Father. CBS; 1953–1955. Better known as a technical triumph (the first live color series for network television originating in Hollywood) than for its lasting appeal, this nostalgic, autobiographical series was based on Clarence Day, Jr.'s *New Yorker* articles and the popular film. The show centers around the stern patriarch of a turn-of-the-century family. UCLA: 1 episode; 1955. MOB: 2 episodes; 1953, 1955.

Long Hot Summer, The. ABC; 1965–1966. This prime-time serial drama was based on the film of the same name. Ben Quick (Roy Thinnes) returns to his hometown in the South and attempts to clear the name of his father, who was accused of murder. The program also stars Edmond O'Brien, Dan O'Herlihy, Nancy Malone, Lana Wood, and Paul Geary. MOB: 1 episode; 1965 (premiere).

Love of Life. CBS; 1951–1980. Created by John Hess, this daytime soap opera has the distinction of being produced in its later years by Darryl and Dwayne Hickman, the stars of *The Many Loves of Dobie Gillis*. UCLA: 4 episodes; 1963–1967; some with commercials.

Love that Jill. ABC; 1958. Real-life married couple Robert Sterling and Anne Jeffreys star as rival heads of New York model agencies. Stories revolve around their fights over various beautiful models. UCLA: 3 episodes; 1958; some with commercials.

Lucy-Desi Comedy Hour, The. CBS; 1962–1967. This summer series consisted of re-broadcasts of one hour specials made by the *I Love Lucy* cast from 1957 to around 1960. The programs usually revolve around travel to an "exciting" location and the presence of various guest stars. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1958 (reruns).

Lucy Show, The. CBS; 1962–1974. Lucille Ball's post-Desi sit-com cast her as a widow with teenage children and stars Gale Gordon as her ever-suffering foil. The show undergoes several changes during its twelve year run, including location (from Connecticut to San Francisco to Los Angeles), Lucy's job (from bank clerk to employment agent), and casting (her real children join the cast in 1968 at which time the program name is changed to *Here's Lucy.*) UCLA: 8 episodes; 1962–1971; some with commercials.

Magnificent Montague, The. Broadcast origin unknown; 1958. This sit-com features a pompous stage actor forced to become a radio star because of financial difficulties. The show stars Sir Cedric Hardwicke. WC: 3 episodes; 1958.

Make Room For Daddy. See *Danny Thomas Show, The.*

Mama (aka *I Remember Mama*). CBS; 1949–1956. A much loved sentimental domestic comedy/drama which revolves around a Norwegian-American family living in San Francisco at the turn of the century. The program is narrated by the eldest daughter Katrin, in a nostalgic flashback style. With the exception of a short Sunday afternoon run in 1956, the majority of the programs were shot live. UCLA: 10 episodes plus some out-takes; 1952–1956; some with commercials. MOB: 32 episodes; 1950–1957.

Many Loves of Dobie Gillis, The. CBS; 1959–1963. Featuring the mishaps of a money/car/girl-crazy teenager and his beatnik buddy Maynard, this sit-com is notable for early TV appearances by Warren Beatty (as the rich and snobby Milton) and Tuesday Weld (as the want-to-be rich and snobby Thalia Menninger). Dobie (Dwayne Hickman) spends most of his time bemoaning his middle-class status and searching for get-rich-quick schemes. UCLA: 6 episodes; 1959–1960.

Marge and Gower Ghampion Show, The. CBS; 1957. A "real-life" oriented sit-com in which Gower plays a choreographer and Marge plays his dancing partner. The program is based on actual experiences, with the couple dancing at least once per program. The series alternated with *The Jack Benny Show* on Sunday nights. UCLA: 6 episodes; 1957; some with commercials.

Marge and Jeff. DuMont; 1953–1954. Marge Green wrote this nightly fifteen minute domestic comedy about a young Manhattan couple. She also stars as Marge Greene. Jeff Greene is played by Jess Cain. MOB: 4 episodes; circa 1954.

Marriage, The. NBC; 1954. This was the first network series to be regularly telecast in color. The comedy situations revolve around a New York lawyer and his wife, a former department store buyer who has difficulty with her newly acquired housewife status. Telecast live, this six-week series stars Hume Cronyn and Jessica Tandy in the roles they originated on radio. UCLA: 4 episodes; 1954.

Mr. and Mrs. North. CBS/NBC; 1952–1954. This is a comedy-mystery about the adventures of a crime novelist and his seemingly naive, but successfully sleuthing wife. The program sprang from radio, but its origins go back to a Broadway play, a theatrical film and a series of stories for *The New Yorker*. UCLA: 1 episode; 1954.

Mr. Ed. CBS; 1961–1965. Alan Young plays Wilber Post, a former architect who, along with his wife, purchases a ranch home complete with a talking horse. The situations revolve around the complications engendered by the fact that Mr. Ed spoke only to Wilber. UCLA: 4 episodes; 1961–1965; some with commercials.

My Favorite Martian. CBS; 1963–1966. Bill Bixby plays Tim O'Hara who discovers Ray Walston, a Martian, and adopts him as his "Uncle." Uncle Martin's alien powers result in mishaps. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1963, 1966.

My Friend Irma. CBS; 1952–1954. Born on radio in 1947, this popular sit-com follows the antics of "dumb-blonde" Marie Wilson as an unorthodox secretary and her sensible roommate. UCLA: 1 episode; 1952; with commercials.

My Little Margie. CBS/NBC; 1952–1955. Gale Storm plays Margie Albright, a twenty-one-year-old woman who is determined to prevent her eligible widower father (Charles Farrell) from remarrying. This story is set in Manhattan and situations deal with the tenacious daughter's schemes both to gain her own freedom and maintain her father's. UCLA: 4 episodes; 1954; some with commercials. MOB: 1 episode; nd.

My Living Doll. CBS; 1964–1965. Julie Newmar plays the beautiful robot who wanders into psychiatrist Robert McDonald's office. McDonald (Bob Cummings) adopts her as his "niece," and proceeds to train her to be the "perfect" woman. UCLA: 5 episodes; 1964–1965; some with commercials.

My Sister Eileen. CBS; 1960–1961. Based on a book and two movies, this comedy deals with two sisters who move from Ohio to New York to pursue writing and acting careers. UCLA: 1 episode; 1960 (pilot).

My Three Sons. ABC/CBS; 1960–1972. This popular domestic comedy stars Fred MacMurray as the head of a male-only family. Steve Douglas, a consulting aviation engineer, is a widower living in a midwestern city with his three sons and his father-in-law (William Frawley). During the program's twelve year run, the eldest son, Mike, married and moved away and was replaced by the adopted youngster, Ernie. With the death of Frawley, William Demerest became the surrogate mother, "Uncle Charley." UCLA: 20 episodes; 1960–1965 (including pilot); some with commercials. MOB: 2 episodes; 1960 (premiere), 1965; one with commercials.

Never Too Young. ABC; 1965–1966. This daytime serial is aimed at a young audience, set in Malibu and focuses on the escapades of teenagers. The cast includes some TV notables such as Tony Dow from *Leave It to Beaver* and Tommy Reddig from *Lassie*. UCLA: 1 episode; 1966; with commercials.

One Man's Family. NBC; 1949–1952. This soap opera began on radio in 1932 and made the transition to television with an all new cast. The program deals with the trials and tribulations of San Franciscan banker, Henry Barbour, and his family. It ran both in prime time and daytime. UCLA: 10 episodes; 1952; some with commercials.

Our Miss Brooks. CBS; 1952–1956. Starring Eve Arden, this sit-com originated on CBS radio and was heard on both radio and television throughout the mid-

1950s. Arden plays a high school English teacher. Her interaction with the supporting cast of teachers and students comprises the stories. UCLA: 17 episodes; 1952–1955; some with commercials. WC: 1 episode; 1954.

Patty Duke Show, The. ABC; 1963–1966. Patty Duke plays both Patty and Cathy Lane, a pair of look-alike cousins. Cathy, a sophisticated English girl, lives with Patty's family. Patty, a spunky Brooklyn teenager finds numerous ways to take advantage of having an identical cousin. MOB: 4 episodes; 1965–1966.

Peyton Place. ABC; 1964–1969. This serial is the first long-running, prime-time soap opera. Based on a best-selling novel and a 1957 movie, it details the romance and scandal of Peyton Place, a New England town. The large cast includes Mia Farrow, Ryan O'Neal, Dorothy Malone, Gena Rowlands, Lee Grant and Mariette Hartley. MOB: 1 episode; circa 1969.

Real McCoys, The. ABC/CBS; 1957–1963. A rural family comedy set in northern California. *The Real McCoys* features Walter Brennan as Grandpa Amos McCoy, who looks after his orphaned grandchildren. Richard Crenna plays the oldest grandson Luke; Kathy Nolan is Luke's wife "Sugar Babe;" Michael Winkelman is Little Luke; and Lydia Reed is granddaughter, Hassie. MOB: 2 episodes; 1957 (premiere), 1962; one with commercials.

Rifleman, The. ABC; 1958–1963. Single father Lucas McCain (Chuck Connors) and his son Mark (former mouseketeer Johnny Crawford) struggle for survival and humanity in the old West. UCLA: 23 episodes; 1958–1963.

Ruggles, The. ABC; 1949–1952. Produced live from ABC's Hollywood station, KECA-TV, this domestic comedy stars Charlie Ruggles as "himself," a harassed husband and father struggling with the typical needs of a suburban family. UCLA: 13 episodes; 1950–1952; some with commercials.

Sally. NBC; 1957–1958. Joan Caulfield plays the paid companion of a wealthy widow (Marion Lorne). The women run a department store and travel to foreign lands. UCLA: 15 episodes; nd.

Sky King. ABC; 1952–1954. Crimefighter/pilot Kirby Grant uses an airplane to capture wrongdoers with the help of his niece Penny and nephew Clipper. UCLA: 72 episodes plus opening trailers, Welches and Nabisco commercials featuring the cast members; 1952–1954; some with commercials.

That Girl. ABC; 1966–1971. Marlo Thomas stars as Ann Marie, single girl and struggling actress. Stories revolve around Ann's conflicts with her overprotective father, her various audition mishaps and her romance with junior executive Don Hollinger. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1967; with commercials.

This Is Alice. Syndicated; 1958. This family comedy is set in Atlanta and centers on the adventures of nine-year-old Alice. UCLA: preprint only.

To Rome with Love. CBS; 1969–1971. Widower college professor Michael Endicott (John Forsythe), his father-in-law (Walter Brennan) and Michael's three daughters leave Iowa and settle in Rome. UCLA: 32 episodes; 1969–1970; some with commercials.

Topper. CBS/ABC/NBC; 1953–1956. Based on the popular film series, this program focuses on banker Cosmo Topper's benign harassment by ghosts George and Marion Kirby. UCLA: 1 episode plus some segments; 1953 (pilot).

Wren's Nest. ABC; 1949. Real-life marrieds star in this very early domestic comedy focusing on suburban life with twelve-year-old twins. UCLA: 1 episode; 1949.

Young Doctor Malone. NBC; 1958–1963. This daytime serial drama originated on radio and continued on radio until 1960. Its televised version incorporates many characters from a previous serial, *Today Is Ours*. The show takes place in Valley Hospital, located in the town of Three Oaks and concerns two generations of the Malone family. MOB: 1 episode; 1962; with commercials.

Young Marrieds. This late afternoon soap opera is aimed at younger audiences. It deals with the dilemmas of young couples in suburbia. UCLA: 7 episodes; 1964–1966; some with commercials.

The Beverly Hillbillies

Family-Oriented Anthology Dramas and Related Programming on American Television, 1950–1960

William Lafferty

The following list gives the titles and approximate dates of original telecasts for network and syndicated anthology film dramas which either occasionally or often dealt with what can be considered "family-oriented" subject matter. Although the vast majority of these anthologies embraced a number of different genres, episodes dealing directly with domestic drama were often plentiful. For example, although Screen Gems' syndicated *Celebrity Playhouse* is best known for transferring the elements of Hollywood's contemporary "adult western" to video, the series also featured highly melodramatic stories such as "A Very Big Man" (with Pat O'Brien) and "Home Is the Soldier," both concerning marital discord. In the same manner, *Four Star Playhouse* is perhaps best known for Dick Powell's Will Dante episodes, but the presence of Ida Lupino as a partner in *Four Star*, as well as an occasional director and frequent star, resulted in some very unusual, almost quirky episodes dealing primarily with social and domestic issues seen from a woman's perspective. Meanwhile, a series like *Fireside Theater*, although also encompassing many different genres, invariably embodied themes related directly to traditional family values.

Listed first are those series known to have been heavily oriented towards "family drama," followed by anthologies in which such drama was not the primary focus, but which nevertheless include examples. The third section indicates titles which are not strictly speaking filmed anthologies, but which could prove valuable as sources of 1950s-era "family drama."

Anthologies Most "Family-Oriented"

1. *Fireside Theater*. NBC; April 1949–August 1955. This is an excellent source of programming concerning familial relations, as reflected (or refracted) through a 1950s sensibility. Syndicated titles include *Royal Playhouse*, *TV Theater*, *Theatre Time*, and others. Owned by Procter & Gamble, 1951–1958, this program evolved into *Jane Wyman Theater*. UCLA: 1 episode; 1953.
2. *Ford Television Theater*. NBC; ABC; October 1952–June 1957. This is another excellent source. This program was syndicated as *All-Star Theater*, *Award Theater*, *Key Club Playhouse*, etc. UCLA: 4 episodes; 1952–1954.
3. *Four Star Playhouse*. CBS; September 1952–September 1956. The program includes some very interesting episodes, particularly those directed by and/or starring Ida Lupino. UCLA: 12 episodes; 1952–1955. MOB: 1 episode; 1950.
4. *General Electric Theater*. CBS; February 1953–September 1962. As with the previous three entries, this is an excellent source of domestic melodramas, although comedy was a favored genre. The primary syndication title was *Your Star Showcase*. UCLA: 18 episodes; 1953–1958. MOB: 1 episode; 1961.
5. *Ida Lupino Theater*. Syndicated; 1956. Little is known about this syndicated series, but with Lupino's imprimatur as hostess, it is inevitable that the subject matter of her contemporary *Four Star Playhouse* work would be mirrored in this series.
6. *Jane Wyman Presents the Fireside Theater/Jane Wyman Theater*. This is a continuation of *Fireside Theater*, with Wyman (who gained her industry reputation and clout as a star in Sirk melodramas) as hostess and occasional star. The series was produced through her production company.
7. *June Allyson Show*. CBS; June 1959–June 1961. Produced by Dick Powell, Allyson's husband, this anthology (as with virtually all hosted by women), included many episodes with a heavy "human interest" emphasis.

8. *Loretta Young Theater*. NBC; August 1954–September 1961. The quintessential family anthology, with Young (in earlier episodes) reading a viewer's letter as an introduction to the story, and concluding with Biblical quotations. Unfortunately, these introductions (including her swirling entrance) and endings do not appear in syndicated prints. UCLA: complete run; 1954–1961. MOB: 1 episode; 1959.
9. *Schlitz Playhouse of Stars*. CBS; May 1952–June 1959 (filmed version). This is another valuable anthology, often dealing with domestic matters handled in an overtly melodramatic manner. The primary syndication title was *Spotlight Playhouse*, although it existed under many other titles in syndication. UCLA: 8 episodes; 1952–1958.
10. *Silver Theater*. CBS; October 1949–June 1950. Sponsored by the International Sterling Company, this program was one of the first anthologies on film (despite some reference works which claim it was live). It had been on radio for many years, broadcasting essentially human interest dramas. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1950.

Other Anthologies Useful as Sources of Family-Oriented Programming

1. *Adorn Playhouse*. CBS; May–July 1957. A summer replacement sponsored by Adorn shampoo, this series featured "human interest" episodes culled from previously broadcast *Schlitz Playhouse of Stars* seasons.
2. *Alcoa/Goodyear Theater*. NBC; September 1958–May 1960. *Alcoa Theater* and *Goodyear Theater* appeared on alternate weeks and were syndicated under the shared title of *Award Theater*. These programs are now telecast on Arts & Entertainment cable under the (misleading) title *The Golden Age of Television*. UCLA: has a complete run of *Alcoa Theater*, 1957–1960; and 3 episodes of Goodyear Theater, 1958–1960.
3. *Celebrity Playhouse*. Syndicated; 1955–1956. UCLA: 17 episodes; 1955–1956.
4. *Curtain Call Theater*. NBC; summer replacement; June–September 1952. This anthology was comprised of previously broadcast anthology episodes, particularly from *Fireside Theater*. UCLA: 10 episodes; 1952.
5. *David Niven Theater*. NBC; April 1959–September 1959.
6. *Douglas Fairbanks, Jr., Presents the Rheingold Theater*. Syndicated; 1953–1957. UCLA: 35 episodes; nd.
7. *Errol Flynn Theater*. DuMont; March 1957–July 1957, and syndicated.
8. *Gruen Guild Playhouse*. ABC; DuMont; September 1951–September 1952. UCLA: 2 episodes; 1952.
9. *Lilli Palmer Theater*. Syndicated; 1956.
10. *My Favorite Story*. Syndicated; 1953–1954. WC: 78 episodes; 1953–1954.
11. *Pepsi-Cola Playhouse*. ABC; October 1953–July 1955.
12. *Rebound*. ABC; DuMont; February 1952–January 1953.

13. *Short Story Theater*, aka *Little Theater*. Syndicated; 1952; 15 minutes.
14. *Target*. Syndicated; 1951.
15. *TV Reader's Digest*. ABC; January 1955–July 1956. The program is comprised of adaptations of stories which appeared in *The Reader's Digest*. UCLA: 1 episode; nd.
16. *The 20th Century–Fox Hour*. CBS; October 1955–September 1957. This anthology featured adaptations of Fox feature films. UCLA: 4 episodes; 1956–1957.

Programs of Related Interest

1. *Boss Lady*. NBC; DuMont; July 1952–September 1952. This is a sit-com produced by Procter & Gamble, focusing upon Lynn Bari, operator of a construction company, and the difficulties she faces both with her family and in a male-dominated profession.
2. *Cosmopolitan Theatre*. DuMont; October–December 1951. Although broadcast live, many DuMont kinescopes still survive, including, perhaps, episodes of this hour-long anthology drama which were adapted from stories in *Cosmopolitan Magazine*.
3. *Faith Baldwin's Theater of Romance*. ABC; January 1951–October 1951. The series was broadcast live but might still exist in kinescope. The title indicates its orientation.
4. *Matinee Theater*. NBC; October 1955–June 1958. These were live, daily dramas, telecast during the afternoon from the West Coast. Many must still exist (somewhere) on kinescope, probably in NBC's recent kinescope donation to the Library of Congress. UCLA: 10 episodes; 1955–1958.
5. *Mr. Adams and Eve*. This series was a sit-com, produced by and starring Howard Duff, directed by and starring his wife, Ida Lupino, with executive producer Collier Young, Lupino's ex-husband. Set in the Hollywood industry, with Duff and Lupino as a husband-and-wife acting team.
6. *Window*. CBS; July–August 1955. This program was a brief summer replacement consisting of dramatic episodes dealing with personal problems, often family-oriented, such as female alcoholism in "A Domestic Dilemma," with Jason Robards, Jr., and Geraldine Page. It was apparently produced live, but kinescopes might still exist.

A Note on Alternative Sources of Television Programming for Research

William Lafferty

Past television programming can serve historians not only as invaluable research material for reconstructing the evolution of the television medium itself, but also for helping to determine the shifting social, cultural, and political fabric of the United States over the past forty years.[1] As this source guide indicates, archives, particularly within the past decade, have devoted considerable funds and effort to acquiring and preserving television programming and making that programming accessible to researchers. Generally speaking, however, archives maintain only that programming donated to them and which their overseers deem to be the most worthy in terms of historical, aesthetic, or social value. As a result, out of the millions of American television programming hours produced locally, on the networks, or for syndication, and recorded on film or videotape during the medium's history, only a minuscule percentage resides today in archives, and that preserved programming represents the acquisition and selection criteria of those archives. Particularly with entertainment programming, there is always the risk that only those programs which have been validated by audience popularity and commercial success will be deemed worthy of preservation. This observation is certainly not meant to condemn archives and their policies. Any archive's major role is specifically the selection of material for its collection which conforms to the archive's particular mission and which will be of the greatest use and value to the greatest number of researchers. Obviously, not all the millions of feet of film and tape produced by television can be, or should be, preserved, a situation which makes selection both inevitable and desirable. However, there is always the possibility that the collections of the nation's television archives will offer little material of value to an individual researcher's particular project. When this is the case, the researcher must explore alternative sources of programming. The two primary alternative sources of past television programming available to researchers include the burgeoning commercial videocassette market and the largely underground collectors' market.

With the overwhelming proliferation of videotape cassette recorders over the past few years, a small but growing segment of the pre-recorded cassette industry is carving out a niche in that market by offering tapes of vintage television programming. Primarily culled from kinescopes and film prints in private collections, these tapes represent a wide, eclectic variety of programs, ranging from early soap operas, largely forgotten syndicated anthologies, live "golden age" drama, variety and musical programs, situation comedies, and even commercials. Three dealers are perhaps the most visible today within the commercial trade and offer the largest variety of titles:

1. *Mike LeBell's Video,* 1101 West Crenshaw Blvd., Suite 104, Los Angeles, California 90038, (213) 938–3333. Mike LeBell also offers vintage films, but his selection of rare television programs is outstanding, especially his filmed dramatic series, both network and syndicated. His situation comedies range from the pilot for radio's *Duffy's Tavern* to the early and popular *The Goldbergs,* while drama runs the gamut from relatively forgotten syndicated filmed anthologies like *The Errol Flynn Theater* to *The United States Steel Hour's* staging of "Bang the Drum Slowly" with Paul Newman. LeBell advertises that most of his network programming contains the original commercials. A large catalogue is available.
2. *Shokus Video,* Post Office Box 8434, Van Nuys, California 91409, (818) 704–0400. Unlike Video Yesteryear (below) or Mike LeBell, Shokus concentrates on television. Its catalogue and updated flyers also indicate a wide variety of genres, with situation comedies, variety, and game shows well represented.

3. *Video Yesteryear*, Box C, Sandy Hook, Connecticut 06482, (800) 243-0987. In addition to a huge list of old film titles, Video Yesteryear also offers a large selection of television programming, with a particular emphasis on live, "golden age" drama, especially *Studio One*. The variety genre is also well represented, ranging from *Ted Mack's Original Amateur Hour* to *The Colgate Comedy Hour* to *Hulabaloo*. Video Yesteryear offers a large catalogue with frequent updates.

As the pre-recorded videocassette industry expands, it is almost inevitable that more firms will begin to specialize in early television, resulting in the commercial preservation of previously "lost" programming.

The second source for television programming is the collectors market. For decades film collectors have traded or sold prints among themselves. Although the questions of copyright have always clouded the legality of this activity, it appears today that collectors, if it is manifest that they trade, buy, or sell for personal use only, are free to pursue their avocation openly. As a result, enthusiast publications like *Classic Images* and regional and national collectors conventions thrive. Lately, television programming has become more visible in the collectors market. Two publications in particular offer copious advertisements offering often rare and obscure television programs, mostly on film but occasionally on tape, to the collector:

1. *The Big Reel*, Empire Publishing, Inc., Route #3, Box 83, Madison, North Carolina, (919) 427-5850. Although primarily directed at collectors of movie memorabilia and prints, *The Big Reel* is a monthly publication which includes many advertisements from collectors who offer kinescopes and prints of vintage television (primarily entertainment programming) and videocassettes. Commercial outfits like Mike LeBell also advertise in its pages. *The Big Reel* is an excellent means by which a researcher can tap into the huge collector trade, where most of today's extant television programming can be found. Indeed, with increasing frequency researchers themselves advertise in its pages, announcing what titles they need in the hope that some collector might have that rare print or kinescope, and be willing to part with it (for a price) or, more advantageous to all, supply a videotape of it.
2. *The TV Collector*, Post Office Box 188, Needham, Massachusetts 02192, (617) 238-1179. As its title indicates, *The TV Collector* specializes in television. A small publication appearing about six times a year, it includes features on past television programs (with credits and synopses for all episodes) and actors, as well as a large classified section where advertisers can list available titles both for sale and purchase. The magazine also offers for sale videocassettes of older programs, especially soap operas and commercials.

To illustrate how these alternative sources can be used by a researcher, consider a hypothetical project: By tracing the career of Betty White, a comedienne whose professional life has coincided with the evolution of television, perhaps a thesis concerning the shifting nature of female stars on television might arise. Although published sources concerning White and the place of women within the performing end of the industry can be assembled, how can one obtain actual examples of her television performances throughout her career of over thirty years? Obviously, her current program, *Golden Girls*, is still telecast, and given its popularity, will be for many years once it is stripped for syndication. Her performances as Sue Ann Nivens on *The Mary Tyler Show* exist in syndication, but also in the MTM archive at the Wisconsin Center for Film and Theater Research, as does her short-lived MTM situation comedy *The Betty White Show*. White also appears in syndication in her role on *Mama's Family*. This covers, though, only her more recent appearances; if no archive contains any of her earlier programs, how can such a research project continue?

It happens that *The TV Collector* sells a videocassette of the original *Betty White Show*, a variety-interview program telecast on NBC in 1954. Recently in *The Big Reel* a collector advertised prints of her 1957 situation comedy, *Date with the Angels*. Mike LeBell Video offers a videocassette of her 1953 situation comedy *Life with Elizabeth*, paired with an episode of *I Married Joan*. Perhaps an advertisement in *The TV Collector* might tap into that immense, uncatalogued national television archive that the VCR has spawned, uncovering a White fan who taped her 1983 game show *Just Men*. Although only a few examples of her performances are represented, by exploiting alternative sources of television programming a much wider historical span of her career can be studied.

Two other sources should be mentioned, sources which, through their obviousness, might be overlooked by researchers: distributors and cable. A frequently fruitful avenue for researchers in locating and using previously syndicated programming is to contact the distributors which presently hold rights to the programming. Some large distributors, like MCA and Republic (formerly NTA), will rent prints from their television libraries to researchers, while others will offer to screen them on the distributor's premises.

Given the insatiable demand for programming spawned by cable television, it appears that virtually any program, despite its age or previous success, can find a video home, explaining perhaps why some distributors keep their old television product available. Over the past three years, cable networks have raided television history to provide needed and relatively inexpensive programming. Some specialize in recent fare (such as Arts & Entertainment's acquisition of *Buffalo Bill*), some in the obscure (USA's resurrection of the mid-1960s situation comedy *Good Morning, World*), some in previously popular but unavailable programs (Nickelodeon's reintroduction of shows like *Car 54, Where Are You?*) to a new generation of television viewers. Meanwhile, cable networks like Nickelodeon and CBN recycle important programs from television's past, like *Route 66* and *Gunsmoke*.

NOTES

1. Evidence of this current emphasis upon film and television as tools for historical inquiry is the National Endowment for the Humanities project "The Historian and the Moving-Image Media;" for a description of the project, see *IAMHIST Newsletter* 21 (August 1987), pp. 22–23.

Contributors

Ien Ang teaches at the University of Amsterdam. She is the author of *Watching Dallas* and has written numerous essays on television.

Sarah Berry is a doctoral candidate in Cinema Studies at New York University.

Robert H. Deming teaches film and television studies at SUNY- College at Fredonia. He is currently working on two book projects, one on representation and ideology and another on television studies.

Daniel Einstein has been the television archivist at the UCLA Film and Television Archive since 1979 and has completed the Masters program in the Department of Theater, Film and Television at UCLA. He has written articles on television and film for *Emmy Magazine, Magill's Survey of Cinema* and other publications; has taught film studies courses at a Los Angeles community college; and is the author of the just-published book, *Special Edition: A Guide to Network Television Documentary Series and Special News Reports, 1955–1979* (Scarecrow Press).

Sandy Flitterman-Lewis is an Assistant Professor in the English Department at Rutgers University. She was one of the four founding co-editors of *Camera Obscura* and worked with the journal until 1978. Her articles on feminism, film theory, and television have appeared in *Screen, Wide Angle, Enclitic,* and *Literature and Psychology*, among other publications, and her work is anthologized in four collections: *Theories of Authorship, Regarding Television, Channels of Discourse,* and *Dada and Surrealist Film.*

Lynne Joyrich, a Ph.D. candidate at Brown University, is writing her dissertation on the inscription of gender in contemporary American television as well as within the critical discourses about television, mass culture and postmodernism.

William Lafferty is an associate professor of Theater Arts at Wright State University. He has published on American broadcasting and film history in publications ranging from *SMPTE Journal, The Velvet Light Trap, Cinema Journal,* and *American Cinematographer.*

Nina Leibman is a doctoral candidate and a teaching fellow in the Department of Theater, Film and Television at UCLA where she won the Distinguished Teaching Award for 1985–86. She has published in the *Journal of Film and Video, Cinema Journal, The Quarterly Review of Film Studies,* and *The Los Angeles Times*. Her dissertation focuses on the representation of the American family in late 1950s/ early 1960s film and television.

George Lipsitz is an Assistant Professor of American Studies at the University of Minnesota and is the author of a book entitled *Class and Culture in Cold War*

America. A second book called *A Life in the Struggle: Ivory Perry and the Culture of Opposition* will be published next year.

Dana Polan is Associate Professor of English and Film at the University of Pittsburgh. He is the author of *Power and Paranoia: History, Narrative, and the American Cinema, 1940–1950* and translator of *Kafka* by Gilles Deleuze and Félix Guattari.

Andrew Ross teaches English at Princeton. He is the author of *The Failure of Modernism*, editor of the forthcoming *Universal Abandon? The Politics of Postmodernism*, and is currently completing a book about intellectuals and mass culture.

Randall Vogt is in the Ph.D. program in Communication Arts at the University of Wisconsin–Madison. He is currently doing research on television sponsorship during the 1950s.

Books Received

The Hollywood Film Industry edited by Paul Kerr. Methuen, 1987. $13.95.

Heavenly Bodies: Film Stars and Society by Richard Dyer. St. Martin's Press, 1986. $11.95.

Male Fantasies (Vol. I: Women, Floods, Bodies, History) by Klaus Theweleit. University of Minnesota Press, 1987. $14.95.

Rutgers Film in Print Series:
Rashomon edited by Donald Richie. Rutgers University Press, 1987. $13.00.

$8^{1}/_{2}$ edited by Charles Affron. Rutgers University Press, 1987. $12.00.

Dada and Surrealist Film edited by Rudolf E. Kuenzli. Willis Locker & Owens Publishing, 1987. $12.95.

Carry On, Understudies: Theatre & Sexual Politics by Michelene Wandor. Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1986. $10.95.

The Kingdom of Dreams: Selected Papers from the 10th Florida State University Conference on Literature and Film edited by Douglas Fowler. Florida State University Press, 1987. $12.00.

Marguerite Duras: Writing on the Body by Sharon Willis. University of Illinois Press, 1987.

And the Winner Is . . . : The History and Politics of the Oscar Awards by Emanuel Levy. Ungar, 1987. $19.50.

Criticism and Truth by Roland Barthes. University of Minnesota Press, 1987. $10.95.

Conversations with Losey by Michel Ciment. Methuen, 1985. $16.95.

Bond and Beyond: The Political Career of a Popular Hero by Tony Bennett and Janet Woollacott. Methuen, 1987. $11.95.

Readings in Interpretation: Hölderlin, Hegel, Heidegger by Andrzej Warminski. University of Minnesota Press, 1987. $12.95.

The Desire to Desire: The Woman's Film of the 1940s by Mary Ann Doane. Indiana University Press, 1987. $12.50.

From Topic to Tale: Logic and Narrativity in the Middle Ages by Eugene Vance. University of Minnesota Press, 1987.

Popular Film Culture in Fascist Italy: The Passing of the Rex by James Hay. Indiana University Press, 1987. $14.95.

The Barthes Effect: The Essay as Reflective Text by Réda Bensmaïa. University of Minnesota Press, 1987. $10.95.

Popular Culture in America edited by Paul Buhle. University of Minnesota Press, 1987. $12.95.

Friends and Sisters: Letters Between Lucy Stone and Antoinette Brown Blackwell edited by Carol Lasser and Marlene Deahl Merrill. University of Illinois Press, 1987. $24.95.

Psychiatry and the Cinema by Krin Gabbard and Glen O. Gabbard. University of Chicago Press, 1987. $24.95.

On Meaning: Selected Writings in Semiotic Theory by Algirdas Julien Greimas. University of Minnesota Press, 1987. $13.95.

Social Figures: George Eliot, Social History, and Literary Representation by Daniel Cotton. University of Minnesota Press, 1987. $14.95.

Writer Sollers by Roland Barthes. University of Minnesota Press, 1987. $12.95.

A Matter of Hours: Women, Part-time Work and the Labour Market by Veronica Beechey and Tessa Perkins. University of Minnesota Press, 1987. $16.95.

Images of Madness: The Portrayal of Insanity in the Feature Film by Michael Fleming and Roger Manvell. Fairleigh Dickinson University Press, 1987. $49.50.

Cahiers du Cinéma: The 1950s: Neo-Realism, Hollywood, New Wave edited by Jim Hillier. Harvard University Press, 1985. $22.50.

Images in Our Souls: Cavell, Psychoanalysis, and Cinema edited by Joseph H. Smith, M.D. and William Kerrigan. Johns Hopkins University Press, 1987.

Third World Film Making and the West by Roy Armes. University of California Press, 1987.

Aldous Huxley and Film by Virginia M. Clark. Scarecrow Press, 1987. $19.50.

Vera Brittain by Hilary Bailey. Penguin Books, 1987. $4.95.

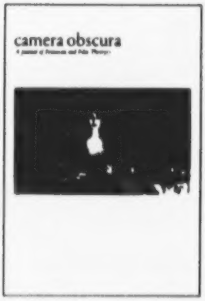
Sylvia and Christabel Pankhurst by Barbara Castle. Penguin Books, 1987. $4.95.

Don't Shoot Darling! Women's Independent Filmmaking in Australia by Annette Blonski, Barbara Creed & Freda Freiberg. Greenhouse Publications, 1987.

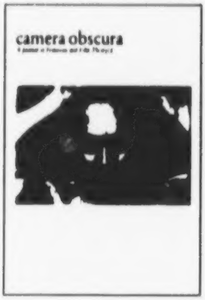
Woman to Woman by Marguerite Duras & Xavière Gauthier. University of Nebraska Press, 1987. $16.95.

Back Issues

1 (available to libraries only)
Feminism and Film: Critical Approaches
Dossier on Jackie Raynal
Dossier on Yvonne Rainer
Baudry *The Apparatus*



2 (available to libraries only)
Penley *The Avant-Garde and Its Imaginary*
Walsh *Straub:Huillet:Brecht*
Kuntzel *Le Défilement: A View in Close-Up*
Bellour *Hitchcock, The Enunciator*



3-4
Feminism, Fiction and the Avant-Garde
Lyon *Discourse and Difference*
Bergstrom *Enunciation and Sexual Difference*
Interview with Raymond Bellour
Bellour *Psychosis, Neurosis, Perversion*
Freude *Notes on Distribution*

camera obscura

5
Kuntzel *The Film-Work/2*
Penley *The Story of Anna O.*
Cowie *The Song of the Shirt*
Potter and Weinstock on *Thriller*
Index to *Camera Obscura*/1—3-4

camera obscura

6
Lyon The Cinema of Lol V. Stein
Duras on *India Song*
Rodowick *Vision, Desire and the Film-Text*
Kuntzel *Sight, Insight, Power*
Bergstrom on *The Dancing Soul of the Walking People*
Silberman *Catalog of Women Filmmakers in West Germany*
Index to *Camera Obscura/5-6*

camera obscura

7
Penley *Introduction to Metaphor/Metonymy*
Augst *Metz's Move*
Metz *Metaphor/Metonymy, or the Imaginary Referent*
Hamilton *Psychoanalysis and Film Theory*
Jacobs on *Now Voyager*

camera obscura

8-9-10 Special Issue on Jean-Luc Godard
Lyon *La passion, c'est pas ça*
Penley *Pornography, Eroticism*
Bergstrom *Violence and Enunciation*
Penley *Les Enfants de la Patrie*
Godard & Miéville *France/Tour/Detour/Two/Children*
Godard *Introduction à une véritable histoire du cinéma*
Ganahl & Hamilton on *Six Fois Deux*
Bellour on *Sauve qui peut (la vie)*
Godard *Passion (Love and Work)*
Aumont on *La Chinoise*
The Economics of Film Criticism: Godard/Kael Debate
Williams *Godard's Use of Sound*
Index to *Camera Obscura/7, 8-9-10*

camera obscura

11
Doane *Gilda: Epistemology as Striptease*
Bellour *Thierry Kuntzel and the Return of Writing*
Reisman on Marjorie Keller
McCarroll *The Body Human: The Sexes*
Silberman *Woman Filmmakers in West Germany: A Catalog (Part 2)*

camera obscura

12
Mann *Staggering Toward Modern Times*
Interview with Max Almy
Morris *Identity Anecdotes*
Polan on Marie-Claire Ropars and Film Theory
Turim on Lyotard: *Desire in Art and Politics*
Lyotard *Philosophy and Painting in the Age of Their Experimentation*

camera obscura

13-14
Kirby *Fassbinder's Debt to Poussin*
Duguet *The Luminous Image: Video Installation*
Aumont *Eisenstein: Notes Towards a Biography*
Godard & Beauviala *Genesis of a Camera*

Special Section: Documentary/Documentation
Interview with Trinh T. Minh-ha
Trinh T. Minh-ha *Reassemblage* (Sketch of Sound Track)
Solomon-Godeau *Reconstructing Documentary*
Mary Kelly and Paul Smith *No Essential Femininity (A Conversation)*

camera obscura

Review articles on: E. Ann Kaplan's *Women and Film: Both Sides of the Camera;* Tania Modleski's *Loving With a Vengeance; Re-Vision: Essays in Feminist Film Criticism*, eds. Mary Ann Doane, Patricia Mellencamp, and Linda Williams

15

Sobchack *Child/Alien/Father: Patriarchal Crisis and Generic Exchange*
Bergstrom *Androids and Androgyny*
Penley *Time Travel, Primal Scene, and the Critical Dystopia*
Greenberg *Reimagining the Gargoyle: Psychoanalytic Notes on* Alien
Bellour *Ideal Hadaly (on Villiers's* The Future Eve*)*
Dadoun on *Metropolis*
Patalas on *Metropolis*

BACK ISSUE PRICES

	Individual	*Institution*
Single issues	$ 6.00	$10.00
Double issues (No. 3-4, No. 13-14)	$ 8.00	$12.00
Triple issue (No. 8-9-10)	$10.00	$14.00

Publisher pays postage on prepaid domestic orders. Outside North America, add $15.00 postage for 1-5 issues; add $3.00 for 6-10 issues.

Prepayment by charge, check drawn on U.S. bank, or international money order is required. Send check or money order payable to Johns Hopkins University Press or MasterCard or VISA information to: Camera Obscura, Johns Hopkins University Press, Journals Publishing Division, 701 W. 40th Street, Suite 275, Baltimore, MD 21211. All back issues subject to availability.